



**University of
Nottingham**

UK | CHINA | MALAYSIA

Nottingham Geospatial Institute
Department of Civil Engineering
Faculty of Engineering

Kinematic Precise Point Positioning Algorithm Development and Improvements using External Atmospheric Information

By
Brian Jerald Weaver, M.Sc., B.Sc.

Thesis submitted to The University of Nottingham
for the degree of Doctor of Philosophy,
February 2023

*This project has received funding from the European Union's
Horizon 2020 research and innovation programme under the
Marie Skłodowska-Curie grant agreement No 722023*

Abstract

Precise point positioning (PPP) is a high-accuracy GNSS positioning technique used to process single-receiver, dual-frequency carrier-phase and pseudorange measurements using precise network-estimated satellite clock and orbit data products, along with optional satellite carrier phase bias and attitude information. The PPP strategy does not require any nearby reference stations and has therefore gained interest in many commercial and scientific industries over the past few decades. However, kinematic PPP can be affected by large positioning errors in the presence of ionospheric scintillation, under strong ionospheric gradients, and during strong tropospheric storm events. Therefore, this thesis aims to develop new methods that incorporate additional external atmospheric information into the positioning model to improve kinematic PPP accuracy under these harsh atmospheric conditions.

Ionospheric scintillation of GNSS signals is caused by plasma density irregularities in the ionosphere and is characterized by rapid phase and amplitude fluctuations of the received signal. In equatorial regions, between $\pm 20^\circ$ geomagnetic latitude, strong and frequent post-sunset scintillation is common and can amplify positioning errors by several orders of magnitude. However, an increased number of satellites using modernized signals could help to mitigate this impact. Therefore, this thesis evaluates kinematic PPP performance using multi-GNSS processing under low latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions. Compared to GPS-only processing, multi-GNSS configurations using Galileo measurements achieved respective average vertical positioning accuracy and precision improvements equal to 3.4-cm (39.8%) and 1.8-cm (52.7%). In addition, multi-GNSS configurations improved daily respective horizontal and vertical position accuracy and precision by up to 13.0-cm (80.4%) and 13.6-cm (90.4%) during the worst GPS-only processing day.

Although multi-GNSS processing can improve kinematic PPP performance under ionospheric scintillation conditions, a non-mitigated satellite elevation-based stochastic model degrades positioning accuracy when high-elevation satellites are affected by moderate or strong scintillation. Furthermore, scintillation mitigation using receiver tracking error outputs in a modified stochastic model is affected by frequent outages under strong scintillation conditions and has only been demonstrated for single-system processing. Therefore, this thesis develops repaired and normalized multi-GNSS receiver tracking error model outputs to respectively

increase mitigation availability and expand mitigation benefits to non-specialized users that may require a mixed stochastic approach. The proposed techniques were evaluated using GPS+Galileo measurement processing for a common geodetic receiver under moderate and strong low latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions. Relative to a standard elevation-based stochastic model, the mitigated approach improved the daily worst-case 3D kinematic PPP error by 16.6-cm (46.7%) and 13.6-cm (37.4%) for the two best cases, while the average 3D position error for both stochastic methods agreed at the cm-level in all cases.

Tropospheric effects are typically addressed in GNSS processing by *a priori* hydrostatic correction models and estimation of zenith wet delay and horizontal gradient components. However, rapid changes in atmospheric water vapor caused by heavy rainfall can amplify tropospheric asymmetry effects and reduce kinematic PPP accuracy due to tightly constrained tropospheric parameters. Therefore, this thesis develops and evaluates deterministic, partially stochastic, and fully stochastic correction methods that use progressively more GNSS network-estimated tropospheric data under extreme tropospheric storm conditions to improve the achievable kinematic PPP accuracy at user locations. Comparison with the non-corrected model revealed that the fully stochastic approach improved the hourly horizontal and vertical position error by up to 3.2-cm (45.5%) and 10.2-cm (66.2%), respectively, while deterministic and partially stochastic methods improved only the vertical positioning error component.

Increased ionospheric activity for high-elevation satellites can amplify otherwise stable positioning errors in an elevation-based stochastic model unless the stochastic model is modified with user-estimated ionospheric delay information to amplify measurement noise. However, this technique relies on continuous dual-frequency carrier phase measurements that are assumed to be free from cycle slip effects, which is not guaranteed in challenging ionospheric environments due to measurement outages and poor-quality carrier phase data. Therefore, this thesis suggests an alternative stochastic model strategy to amplify measurement noise using the rate of the ionospheric delay computed from external global and regional ionospheric map products that are independent of cycle slips and outages that a GNSS user may experience. For low latitude stations evaluated relative to a standard satellite elevation-based stochastic model, the proposed technique successfully improved maximum 3D kinematic PPP error by up to 15.6-cm (52.5%) when the

global ionospheric map product was used. Extreme variability of the experimental 60-second update rate regional ionospheric map data deactivated the modified stochastic approach for 88.8% of epochs which resulted in positioning performance identical to the elevation-based method at the mm-level.

Acknowledgements

The work necessary to complete this PhD was carried out at the Nottingham Geospatial Institute during employment hosted by the University of Nottingham. Funding was fully provided by the TREASURE project as part of the Horizon 2020 initiative under the Marie Skłodowska-Curie Action Innovative Training Network (proposal number: 722023). The TREASURE project also funded international travel for training, research collaboration, and secondment opportunities with project partners.

I first convey gratitude to my supervision team, Dr. Marcio Aquino, Dr. Sreeja Vadakke-Veetil, and Dr. Lei Yang, who guided my early-stage research career, while also coordinating TREASURE project activities and events. I am grateful for the opportunity to study a topic in-depth with support from experts in all aspects of GNSS technology and from prestigious institutions worldwide. Thanks to the financial, research and interpersonal guidance from supervisors and other project partners, I learned many interesting things about foreign cultures, developed close friendships, and greatly enjoyed my time outside my home country.

A special thanks is needed for my primary supervisors who acquired funding and spent years developing and publishing many of the research outcomes that inspired the methods developed throughout this thesis. In addition, my first experience with international travel, and how to deal with the complications that arise, was assisted by valuable inputs from my supervision team and other University of Nottingham staff. For example, prior to my first ever travel to a non-English speaking country, Dr. Marcio Aquino suggested I contact his brother who lived in a nearby city if I needed help with anything. Similarly, Dr. Sreeja Vadakke-Veetil helped with the logistics of international travel prior to my departure from the United Kingdom by reviewing checklists and travel information.

After supervision changes due to retirement and career decisions, Dr. Paul Blunt dutifully replaced both my primary and secondary supervisors from 2020 to 2022 and fulfilled the academic role that is required to submit this thesis. Although high-accuracy positioning algorithm develop was initially beyond his main research area, Dr. Paul Blunt provided excellent academic guidance and review comments during the thesis write-up phase. In addition, many staff changes occurred during this period, likely due to COVID-19 restrictions, enhanced voluntary redundancy offers,

and student enrollment, which increases my appreciation for Dr. Paul Blunt's willingness to begin a supervision role for my thesis.

The collaboration with other TREASURE researchers throughout the PhD process was essential to achieve the project goals and outcomes presented in this thesis. Therefore, I acknowledge the helpful discussions and brainstorming with Francesco Darugna regarding GNSS data transmission, Juliana Garrido Damaceno for generating experimental regional ionospheric map data, Hongyang Ma for experimental design and interpolation of regional tropospheric correction data, and both Dimitrios Psychas and Lotfi Massarweh regarding GNSS algorithms and implementations. In addition, it is difficult to express my appreciation for fellow University of Nottingham TREASURE researcher Kai Guo who patiently answered questions regarding ionospheric scintillation and became a close friend and companion during work-related and personal travel.

Dr. Panos Psimoulis is acknowledged for his role as internal assessor and commitment to my lengthy PhD write-up and finalization process. I also thank Dr. Daniel Gillins for first developing my interest in GNSS technology and for the excellent lectures on estimation theory and practical GNSS surveying applications while I was a student at Oregon State University. In addition, I am grateful to Dr. Jihye Park for teaching the complex topic of geodesy, informing me about the TREASURE project positions, and for challenging me to pursue a PhD, even after I initially declined the possibility. I enthusiastically thank my TREASURE secondment hosts, Professor Peter Teunissen, Professor Jihye Park, Professor Sandra Verhagen, and Marcos Guandalini, for graciously meeting with me and discussing research ideas during study periods that lasted up to two months. Thank you to Dr. Christopher Parrish who patiently waited for me to transition from PhD student to a post-doctoral position.

Finally, words do not express my appreciation for the love and support my wife has shown during the pursuit of my PhD by moving to a new country far from family, delaying lifelong dreams, and the many other sacrifices she made for me to graduate. I also thank my family and friends for understanding that my time spent as a busy and sometimes stressed student was valuable and that I missed our time together when work and school became hectic.

Contents

List of Figures	X
List of Tables	xvi
Abbreviations	xviii
1 Introduction	1
1.1 Global Navigation Satellite System (GNSS) positioning	1
1.1.1 Multi-GNSS environment and modernization efforts.....	1
1.1.2 Differential positioning techniques and limitations.....	4
1.1.3 Primary GNSS error sources.....	6
1.2 Precise Point Positioning (PPP)	10
1.2.1 Single receiver positioning	12
1.2.2 External satellite products.....	15
1.2.3 Integer ambiguity resolution.....	18
1.2.4 Benefits of single- and multi-GNSS PPP	20
1.3 Limitations of PPP	21
1.3.1 Ionospheric scintillation.....	22
1.3.2 Ionospheric delay	23
1.3.3 Tropospheric storms.....	24
1.4 Research objectives	24
1.5 Thesis structure	26
2 Externally Aided PPP	28
2.1 Introduction	28
2.2 Current advances in PPP	28
2.2.1 Fundamental raw measurement model	29
2.2.2 Essential measurement combinations	30
2.2.3 Integer ambiguity resolution.....	34
2.2.4 Combined multi-GNSS processing.....	35
2.2.5 Model error evaluation and cycle slip detection methods	36
2.3 Ionospheric scintillation	39
2.3.1 Characterization	39
2.3.2 Effects on GNSS positioning.....	40
2.3.3 Mitigation strategies	41
2.4 Atmospheric delays and mitigation.....	44
2.4.1 Troposphere error modelling and correction	44
2.4.2 Ionospheric error modelling and estimation	45
2.5 Methods and innovations developed in this thesis	46
2.5.1 Multi-GNSS ionospheric scintillation mitigation.....	47
2.5.2 Ionosphere-weighted positioning.....	47
2.5.3 Troposphere-corrected positioning.....	47
2.6 Summary	48
3 POINT Software	49

3.1	Introduction	49
3.2	Overview of main features	49
3.3	Kalman filter implementation	51
3.4	Default software performance and configuration.....	56
3.5	Software contributions for this thesis.....	60
3.5.1	Scintillation mitigated stochastic model	62
3.5.2	Improved atmospheric-dependent PPP	63
3.5.3	Improved model error detection	64
3.6	Summary	65
4	Results on Ionospheric Scintillation Evaluation and Mitigation	67
4.1	Introduction	67
4.2	Evaluation of multi-GNSS PPP under low-latitude scintillation	67
4.2.1	Data and approach	68
4.2.2	Single- and multi-GNSS performance	73
4.2.3	Remarks	84
4.3	Mitigation of low-latitude ionospheric scintillation for multi-GNSS PPP	85
4.3.1	Receiver tracking error model repair	86
4.3.2	Stochastic model comparison	88
4.3.3	Relative tracking jitter approach.....	95
4.3.4	Mitigated multi-GNSS performance.....	99
4.3.5	Remarks	103
4.4	Summary	105
5	Results on PPP with Atmospheric Corrections.....	107
5.1	Introduction	107
5.2	Ionosphere-weighted positioning	108
5.2.1	Global and regional ionospheric map data at low latitudes	108
5.2.2	Satellite and receiver bias effects.....	112
5.2.3	Modified stochastic model.....	113
5.2.4	Positioning performance and evaluation.....	117
5.2.5	Remarks	123
5.3	Troposphere-corrected positioning.....	126
5.3.1	Data and approach	126
5.3.2	Positioning performance evaluation	131
5.3.3	Remarks	136
5.4	Summary	137
6	Conclusions, Suggestions and Future Research	139
6.1	Summary	139
6.2	Conclusions on multi-GNSS ionospheric scintillation evaluation and mitigation.....	141
6.2.1	Single- and multi-GNSS PPP performance under low-latitude scintillation	142
6.2.2	Multi-GNSS ionospheric scintillation mitigation at low latitude	142
6.3	Conclusions on positioning with external atmospheric delay information ..	143
6.3.1	Ionosphere-weighted processing.....	144
6.3.2	Troposphere-corrected processing	145
6.4	Key innovations and contributions to knowledge	146
6.5	Recommendations for future studies.....	148

References	150
Appendix A: PPP correction model effects	173
Appendix B: Professional development and accomplishments during this PhD 176	
Appendix C: Pseudorange bias effects using GIM- and RIM-fixed processing 178	
Appendix D: Multi-GNSS ionospheric scintillation mitigation positioning error component time-series	180
Appendix E: Integer ambiguity resolution and the LAMBDA method	183
Appendix F: Global ionospheric map product visualization	190

List of Figures

Figure 1.1. Legacy and modernized GPS satellites and transmitted signals, updated June 2022 (source: www.gps.gov/systems/gps).....	3
Figure 1.2. In-phase (I) and quadrature (Q) frequency bands for GPS L5 and Galileo E5 signals (source: gssc.esa.int/navipedia).	3
Figure 1.3. Differential positioning approach, where reference station coordinates are constrained to estimate a relative user position.....	4
Figure 1.4. Primary GNSS error sources and nominal magnitudes (European GNSS Agency 2018).....	10
Figure 1.5. Precise point positioning approach, where precise satellite orbit and clock products estimated by a GNSS reference network are provided to a single-receiver dual-frequency user.	11
Figure 1.6. CODE GIM on January 15, 2020 at 01:00 UTC, with EIA ionization crests visible as dark red regions near the antemeridian (180° W).....	23
Figure 1.7. Workflow of TREASURE project collaborations as sources for external regional ionospheric map data and interpolated tropospheric correction data used as inputs to new PPP algorithms.....	25
Figure 3.1. POINT software overview for PPP processing at a single measurement epoch, organized by inputs (left column), processing (middle column), and outputs (right column).....	51
Figure 3.2. Overview of the Kalman filter algorithm, characterized by time updates (predictions) and measurement updates (corrections) to estimate optimal unknown parameter states and covariance, organized by inputs (bottom row), processing (center box), and outputs (right box).	52
Figure 3.3. Achievable north (green), east (blue), and up (red) positioning error components using the standard static PPP configuration in the POINT software.	58
Figure 3.4. Achievable north (green), east (blue), and up (red) positioning error components using the standard kinematic PPP configuration in the POINT software.	58
Figure 3.5. Kinematic PPP pseudorange measurement post-fit residuals for 8-hours of GPS L1 and L2 processing at station PPTE under nominally ideal conditions.....	59

Figure 3.6. Kinematic PPP carrier phase measurement post-fit residuals for 8-hours of GPS L1 and L2 processing at station PPTE under nominally ideal conditions.....	60
Figure 3.7. Pseudocode for scintillation mitigation strategy using tracking jitter data in an improved stochastic model.....	63
Figure 3.8. Pseudocode for tropospheric-corrected processing.	64
Figure 3.9. Pseudocode for ionosphere-weighted processing.	64
Figure 4.1: Project region (top) and station location (bottom) maps with scintillation data from station PRU2 and multi-GNSS measurements from PPTE.	69
Figure 4.2: Strong (left column) and moderate (right column) amplitude (top row) and phase (bottom row) scintillation occurrences between 20h-04h UTC, normalized by the total number of respective strong or moderate combined amplitude and phase scintillation occurrences, for GPS (red), GLO (blue), and GAL (green) satellites on DOYs 60-90 in March 2019. Approximate sunset time represented by dashed line.	73
Figure 4.3: Vertical kinematic PPP error from 20h to 04h UTC for GPS (red), GPS/GLO (blue), GPS/GAL (green), and GPS/GLO/GAL (cyan) processing on post-sunset (dashed line) days in March 2019 identified with non-converged GPS-only epochs, with the two worst-case GPS-only days on DOYs 60-61 (black) and 61-62 (magenta) annotated.	75
Figure 4.4: Strong and moderate (index ≥ 0.3) amplitude (top row) and phase scintillation (bottom row) from 20h to 04h UTC on DOYs 60-61 (left column) and 61-62 (right column), March 2019 for GPS L1 (red), GLO R1 (blue), and GAL E1 (green) signals. Local sunset time is indicated by the black dashed line.	75
Figure 4.5: Daily non-converged horizontal (left column) and vertical (right column) epochs (units: %), after 2-hours of processing, for March 2019 (top row) and March 2020 (bottom row).	77
Figure 4.6: Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) RMS (units: cm) for days in March 2019 with degraded GPS-only positioning.....	79
Figure 4.7: Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) RMS (units: cm) for days in March 2020 with degraded GPS-only positioning.....	80
Figure 4.8: Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) precision (units: cm) for days in March 2019 with degraded GPS-only positioning.	81
Figure 4.9: Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) precision (units: cm) for days in March 2020 with degraded GPS-only positioning.	82

Figure 4.10. Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A signal amplitude (left) and phase (right) scintillation indices (blue filled circles) and corresponding Conker et al. (2000) tracking jitter outages (red non-filled circles) from March 14, 2015 (16h UTC) to March 15, 2015 (08h UTC).....	87
Figure 4.11. Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A (left) and L2P (right) signal quality represented by signal-to-noise ratio values for satellites above 10-degrees in elevation from March 14, 2015 (16h UTC) to March 15, 2015 (08h UTC).....	89
Figure 4.12. Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A and L2P signal Conker DLL (left) and PLL (right) tracking jitter for available (black circles) and repaired (red crosses) input data.	90
Figure 4.13. Station PRU2 3D kinematic PPP error using elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models from March 14, 2015 (16h UTC) to March 15, 2015 (08h UTC).	93
Figure 4.14. Station PRU2 L1 (red circles) and L2 (black squares) carrier phase measurement noise modelled using PLL tracking jitter (left) and satellite elevation angle (right) for GPS SVID 3 under strong ionospheric scintillation beginning after 00h UTC on March 15 (black dashed line).....	94
Figure 4.15. Relative tracking jitter (markers) and elevation-based (lines) carrier phase measurement noise for a Galileo (left) and GPS (right) satellite observed at station PPTE on March 7, 2019 (DOY 066).	98
Figure 4.16. Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A and Galileo E1C signal amplitude (blue circles) and phase (magenta circles) scintillation indices and corresponding Conker et al. (2000) tracking jitter outages (blue plus and magenta cross markers, noted in top-left legend) during six intervals beginning at 20:00 UTC in March 2019 identified as having strong scintillation.	100
Figure 4.17. Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station PPTE on DOYs 060-061, 061-062, and 063-064 beginning at 20:00 UTC.	101
Figure 4.18. Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station PPTE on DOYs 066-067, 073-074, and 075-076 beginning at 20:00 UTC.	103
Figure 5.1. Experiment region (top-right inset) and locations of IBGE reference stations (magenta diamonds) used to generate the RIM product for user stations (cyan circles), relative to the geomagnetic equator (green contour) and EIA	

ionization crests located near ± 20 -degrees geomagnetic latitude (annotated contours).....	109
Figure 5.2. CODE GIM product interpolated to a uniform 2.5-degree grid on DOY 15 in 2020 at 01h (upper), 12h (middle) and 24h (lower) UTC. The color scale represents TEC units within each grid cell and the approximate RIM extents are indicated by the white dashed box	110
Figure 5.3. GPS L1 signal slant ionospheric delay using CODE GIM (upper) and experimental RIM (lower) products for all satellites above 10-deg in elevation (satellites are assigned unique colors) observed at station PITN from 01h to 23h UTC on DOY 015 in 2020.	111
Figure 5.4. Ionosphere-fixed, bias-affected station PISR GIM (top row) and RIM (bottom row) constrained pseudorange pre-fit residuals (blue markers), with mean (red dashed line) $\pm 3\sigma$ (red dotted lines) for GPS L1 (left column) and L2 (right column) signals at ($t=1$) and after ($t>1$) the first epoch.	113
Figure 5.5. Elevation (left) and ionospheric (right) weighting values as respective functions of satellite elevation angle and ROT.	116
Figure 5.6. Station BAPA standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right column) time series.	118
Figure 5.7. Station PIFL standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right column) time series.	119
Figure 5.8. Station PITN standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right column) time series.	120
Figure 5.9. Station PISR standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right column) time series.	121
Figure 5.10. Station BAPA (top-left), PIFL (top-right), PISR (lower-left), and PITN (lower-right) 3D position error using the modified stochastic model with RIM product data.	123
Figure 5.11. Tropospheric storm event (orange arrow) passing over the Netherlands on June 22, 2017, from 14h to 20h UTC, with station BRD2 from the Netherlands GNSS network annotated.....	127

Figure 5.12. Selected GNSS reference stations in the Netherlands, where the 12 network (triangles) and 4 user (squares) stations used in the study are colored according to respective ellipsoid height values.....	128
Figure 5.13. Process diagram to estimate ZWD corrections using static PPP and to apply deterministic, partially stochastic, and fully stochastic corrections for kinematic PPP.....	128
Figure 5.14. Estimated (blue) and interpolated (orange) ZWD time-series and RMS error at user stations: BRD2 (top-left), IJMU (top-right), ROE2 (lower-left), and ZWO2 (lower-right).	132
Figure 5.15. Kinematic PPP north (green), east (blue), and up (red) positioning component errors at user station BRD2, without (top-left), deterministic (top-right), partially stochastic (lower-left) and fully stochastic (lower-right) corrections.....	133
Figure 5.16. Maximum of horizontal (left) and vertical (right) hourly RMS error from 03h-24h UTC for user stations using each processing configuration.	134

List of Tables

Table 1.1. Properties of IGS satellite products.	16
Table 3.1. Default values for initial and process uncertainties of the ionosphere-free PPP functional model in the POINT software.....	53
Table 3.2. Default POINT software configurations and estimation strategies for GPS-only PPP processing.	57
Table 4.1. Scintillation classification using the International Telecommunication Union (2016) recommendations.....	70
Table 4.2. GNSS processing models and strategies for the evaluation of low-latitude scintillation-affected PPP.	71
Table 4.3. Initial horizontal and vertical convergence time statistics for 57 RINEX files, from 20h to 04h UTC the next day, in March 2019 and March 2020.	72
Table 4.4. Horizontal and vertical positioning reliability, accuracy, and precision on DOYs 60-61, March 2019.....	76
Table 4.5. Horizontal and vertical positioning reliability, accuracy, and precision on DOYs 61-62, March 2019.....	76
Table 4.6. Average percentage of reliable (i.e., converged) epochs and improvement with respect to GPS-only processing for each multi-GNSS configuration, for days in March 2019 and March 2020 with degraded GPS-only positioning.....	78
Table 4.7. Improvement statistics for daily RMSE, with respect to GPS-only, for days in March 2019 and March 2020 identified as having degraded GPS-only positioning.....	80
Table 4.8. Mean of daily precision improvement with respect to GPS-only processing, computed as the mean of hourly horizontal and vertical standard deviation data from 23h to 04h UTC, for days with non-converged GPS-only processing.....	83
Table 4.9. Statistics of usable satellites for single- and multi-system configurations from 20h to 04h UTC on DOYs 60-90 in March 2019.....	83
Table 4.10. GPS L1C/A, L2P and propagated ionosphere-free (L_{IF}) pseudorange measurement noise statistics for satellite elevation angle and tracking jitter stochastic models.	91

Table 4.11. Individual and propagated ionosphere-free (L_{IF}) GPS L1C/A, L2P signal carrier phase measurement noise statistics for satellite elevation angle and tracking jitter stochastic models.....	92
Table 4.12. Original, normalized, and scaled GPS L1 DLL and PLL tracking jitter for station PRU2 on 14-Mar-2015 01:18 UTC.	96
Table 5.1. Ionosphere-corrected POINT software configurations and estimation strategies.....	116
Table 5.2. 3D kinematic PPP error comparison for standard elevation-based and ionosphere-weighted stochastic models.	122
Table 5.3. Application of network-estimated ZWD corrections for a kinematic PPP user in terms of the estimated user ZWD parameter and dynamic model constraint.	130
Table 5.4. Improvements of the maximum hourly RMS error for horizontal and vertical positioning components for troposphere-corrected configurations with respect to the non-corrected configuration for each user station.	135

Abbreviations

3D	3-Dimensional
AltBOC	Alternate Binary Offset Carrier
APC	Antenna Phase Center
ARP	Antenna Reference Point
ASCII	American Standard Code for Information Interchange
BDC	BeiDou Coordinate System
BDT	BeiDou Time
C/A	Course/Acquisition
CALIBRA	Countering GNSS high Accuracy applications Limitations due to Ionospheric disturbances in BRAzil
CDMA	Code Division Multiple Access
CGCS	China Terrestrial Reference Frame
CIGALA	Concept for Ionospheric Scintillation Mitigation for Professional GNSS in Latin America
CMR	Compact Measurement Record
CODE	Center for Orbit Determination in Europe
CSRS	Canadian Spatial Reference System
DCB	Differential Code Bias
DIA	Detection, Identification, and Adaptation
DLL	Delay-Locked Loop
DOF	Degrees Of Freedom
DOY	Day Of Year
ECEF	Earth-Centered-Earth-Fixed
EGNSS	European Global Navigation Satellite System
EIA	Equatorial Ionospheric Anomaly
EKF	Extended Kalman Filter
ERP	Earth Rotation Parameters
ESR	Early Stage Researcher

EU	European Union
FDMA	Frequency Division Multiple Access
FLL	Frequency-Locked Loop
GAL	Galileo
GFZ	GeoForschungsZentrum
GIM	Global Ionospheric Map
GLO	GLONASS
GLONASS	Global'naya Navigatsionnaya Sputnikovaya Sistema
GLONASST	GLONASS Time
GPS	Global Positioning System
GPST	GPS Time
GST	Galileo System Time
GTRF	Galileo Terrestrial Reference Frame
IAR	Integer Ambiguity Resolution
IBGE	Brazilian Institute of Geography and Statistics
ICD	Interface Control Documents
IERS	International Earth Rotation and Reference Systems Service
IF	Ionosphere-Free
IGS	International GNSS Service
IMU	Inertial Measurement Unit
INS	Inertial Navigation System
ISB	Inter-System Bias
ISMR	Ionospheric Scintillation Monitoring Receiver
ITN	Innovative Training Network
ITRF	International Terrestrial Reference Frame
JPL	Jet Propulsion Laboratory
MGEX	Multi-GNSS EXperiment
MSCA	Marie Skłodowska-Curie Action
MWWL	Melbourne-Wübbena Wide-Lane
NL	Narrow Lane
NRCAN	Natural Resources CANada
NRTK	Network Real-Time Kinematic
OS	Open Service

PCO	Phase Center Offset
PCV	Phase Center Variation
PLL	Phase-Locked Loop
POINT	Position Orientation INTegration
PPP	Precise Point Positioning
PSD	Power Spectral Density
PZ	Parametry Zemli
RBMC	Network for Continuous Monitoring of GNSS Systems
RCP	Right Circularly Polarized
RIM	Regional Ionospheric Map
RINEX	Receiver INdependent EXchange
RMS	Root Mean Square
RMSE	Root Mean Square Error
ROT	Rate Of TEC
ROTI	ROT Index
RTCM	Radio Technical Commission for Maritime Services
RTK	Real-Time Kinematic
RTN	Real-Time Network
S/A	Selective Availability
SF	Scale Factor
SIS	Signal-In-Space
SPP	Standard Point Positioning
STEC	Slant TEC
SVID	Satellite Vehicle IDentification
TAI	International Atomic Time
TEC	Total Electron Content
TECR	TEC Rate
TECU	TEC Unit
TEQC	Translation, Editing and Quality Check
TREASURE	Training REsearch and Applications network to Support the Ultimate Real time high accuracy EGNSS solution
UNAVCO	University NAVSTAR Consortium

UTC	Coordinated Universal Time
VTEC	Vertical Total Electron Content
WGS	World Geodetic System
WL	Wide Lane
ZHD	Zenith Hydrostatic Delay
ZTD	Zenith Total Delay
ZWD	Zenith Wet Delay

1 Chapter 1

2 Introduction

3 **1.1 Global Navigation Satellite System (GNSS) positioning**

4 Human civilization is currently characterized by the Information Age, where rapid
5 technological advancements generate the greatest societal impacts and economic
6 benefits. This latest stage in human development is demonstrated by the progression
7 of Global Navigation Satellite System (GNSS) technologies and the recent
8 expansion of new GNSS constellations over the past few decades. Furthermore, in
9 the 10-year period following 2019, the global number of GNSS-enabled devices is
10 forecasted to increase from 6.4 to 9.6 billion (European GNSS Agency 2019), which
11 will exceed the projected global human population (United Nations 2019). These
12 devices are key components in a variety of industries, where GNSS data are either
13 processed in real-time or after measurements are collected (i.e., post-processed)
14 using stand-alone or differential positioning techniques.

15 For these reasons, the following first introduces each component of the
16 current multi-GNSS environment and describes the ongoing modernization efforts
17 that enhance GNSS-based capabilities. Then, standard differential positioning
18 techniques and typical accuracies are discussed along with the limitations of
19 differential GNSS measurement processing in the context of specific user
20 applications. Finally, the primary GNSS error sources and techniques to either
21 model, correct, or eliminate these effects are provided.

22 **1.1.1 Multi-GNSS environment and modernization efforts**

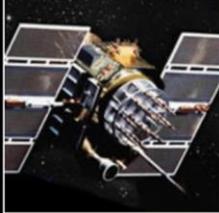
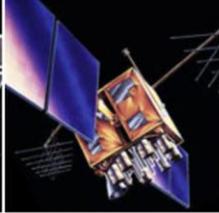
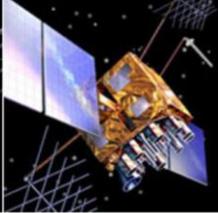
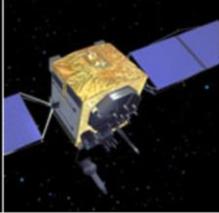
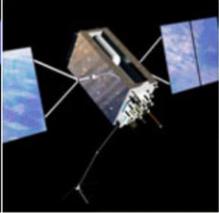
23 The current multi-GNSS environment is comprised of the well-known United States'
24 Global Positioning System (GPS) and Russia's GLObal'naya NAvigatsionnaya
25 Sputnikovaya Sistema (GLONASS), along with the recently developed European

26 Galileo and Chinese BeiDou systems. Both the GPS and GLONASS constellations
27 were developed in the 1970s-80s and declared fully operational by the year 1995,
28 with ground segment infrastructure deployed and at least 24 satellites in orbit to
29 achieve global coverage (McDonald 2002). In the early 2000s, the development of
30 the Galileo and BeiDou GNSS constellations began with the aim to achieve
31 independence from the previously established GPS and GLONASS systems. Galileo
32 additionally aimed to provide a non-military, civilian-based system. By the year
33 2021, the Galileo and BeiDou constellations were designated as fully operational,
34 while GPS and GLONASS underwent modernization efforts and the previously
35 declining GLONASS system (Revnivykh 2008) recovered to a complete
36 constellation.

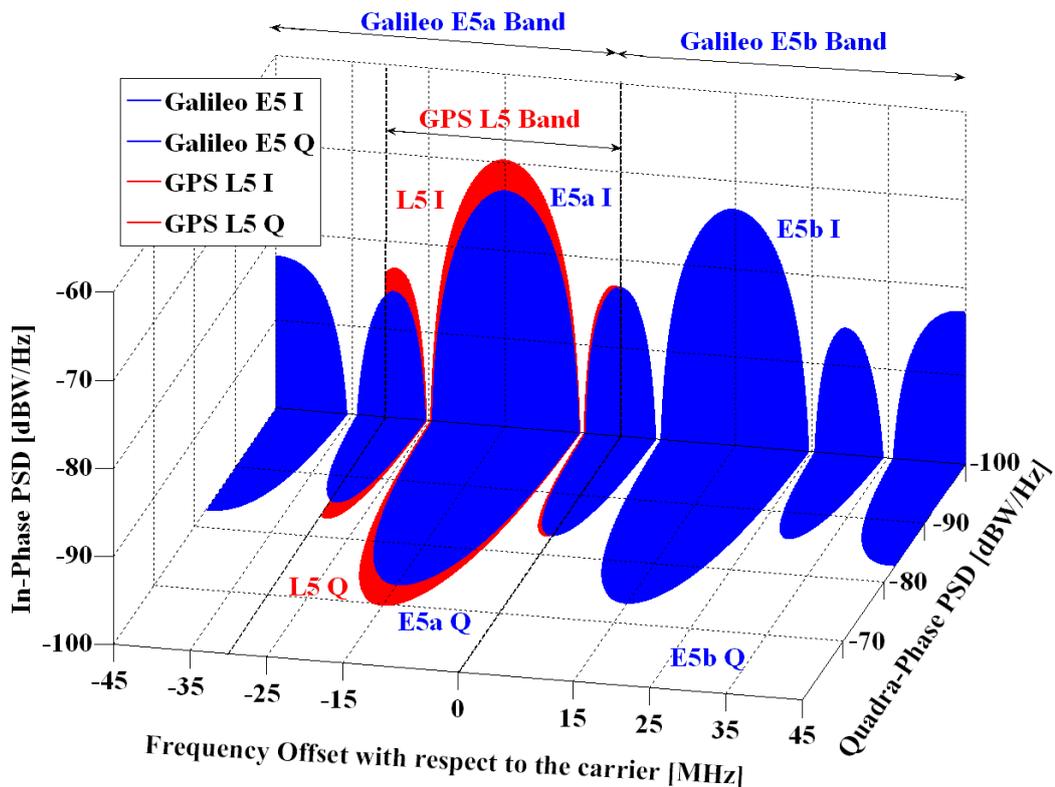
37 The newly established and upgraded constellations offer many benefits to
38 users such as access to new signals centered at lower L-band frequencies, higher
39 signal transmission power (Steigenberger et al. 2018) and positioning augmentation
40 and safety of life services. Ongoing efforts unique to GLONASS propose a transition
41 from frequency division multiple access (FDMA) to code division multiple access
42 (CDMA), which will be consistent with the other global systems. Due to a phased
43 modernization approach, progressively more GPS and GLONASS satellites transmit
44 new signals, while Galileo and BeiDou were developed with modernization benefits
45 in mind and transmit signals at either overlapping or unique frequencies. For
46 example, the GPS constellation overview in Figure 1.1 depicts a combination of both
47 legacy and modernized satellites used simultaneously, where each new generation
48 typically transmits signals centered at new frequencies.

49 A key feature of modernized GNSS signals is the separation of pilot and data
50 channels that is intended to improve signal tracking performance for GNSS
51 receivers. For this reason, Galileo has recently gained more attention in multi-GNSS
52 studies due to the superior signal noise and multipath performance of the E5
53 alternate binary offset carrier (AltBOC) signal (Basile et al. 2019; Guo et al. 2016;
54 Lou et al. 2016; Zaminpardaz and Teunissen, 2017) to enhance GNSS signal
55 acquisition and tracking. This modulation technique results in a Galileo E5 signal
56 that occupies a greater frequency band compared to the corresponding GPS L5
57 signal, as shown in Figure 1.2, which can additionally be tracked as separate E5a or
58 E5b signals depending on the receiver design. Note that although the frequency
59 bands between global systems do not necessarily overlap, similar channel

60 separations into pilot and data components have also been implemented for the
 61 newest GPS and BeiDou signals.
 62

LEGACY SATELLITES		MODERNIZED SATELLITES		
				
BLOCK IIA	BLOCK IIR	BLOCK IIR-M	BLOCK IIF	GPS III/IIIF
0 operational	7 operational	7 operational	12 operational	5 operational
<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Coarse Acquisition (C/A) code on L1 frequency for civil users 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> C/A code on L1 P(Y) code on L1 & L2 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> All legacy signals 2nd civil signal on L2 (L2C) 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> All Block IIR-M signals 3rd civil signal on L5 frequency (L5) 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> All Block IIF signals 4th civil signal on L1 (L1C)

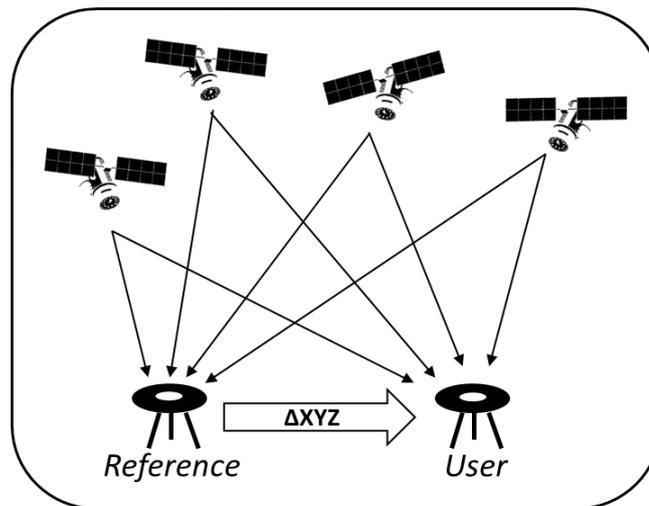
63
 64 **Figure 1.1.** Legacy and modernized GPS satellites and transmitted signals, updated
 65 June 2022 (source: www.gps.gov/systems/gps).
 66



67
 68 **Figure 1.2.** In-phase (I) and quadrature (Q) frequency bands for GPS L5 and Galileo
 69 E5 signals (source: gssc.esa.int/navipedia).

70 1.1.2 Differential positioning techniques and limitations

71 Since the intentional degradation of GPS signals was deactivated in the year 2000
72 (GPS S/A Announcement 2000), the nominal accuracy of single point positioning
73 (SPP) has been approximately 10 meters due to the meter-level accuracy of
74 pseudorange measurements and the inherent complexity of GNSS error sources
75 (Alkan 2001; Subirana et al. 2013). However, differential positioning techniques that
76 exploit the spatial and temporal correlation of GNSS errors at a reference and nearby
77 user receiver, as shown in Figure 1.3, can achieve positioning accuracy of better than
78 1 meter (Alkan 2001; Landau et al. 2007). Similar differential positioning accuracy
79 is also possible for between-receiver distances (e.g., baselines) up to several
80 hundreds of kilometers, where correction data transmitted by a network of GNSS
81 receivers replaces the poorly modelled atmospheric error estimation in the user's
82 model.
83



84
85 **Figure 1.3.** Differential positioning approach, where reference station coordinates
86 are constrained to estimate a relative user position.

87 If high accuracy mm- to cm-level positioning performance is desired, then
88 mm-level precision carrier phase measurements and related ambiguity parameters
89 must be included in the underlying model and algorithms. Ambiguities bias the
90 otherwise highly precise carrier phase measurements and represent an unknown
91 number of integer cycles that occur between signal transmission and reception. After
92 ambiguities are precisely estimated, as either non-integer (float) or integer (fixed)

93 values, carrier phase measurements behave as extremely precise, mm-level precision,
94 pseudorange measurements (Kouba 2015).

95 A large number of carrier phase ambiguities can weaken the positioning
96 model, as more unknown parameters must be estimated. However, for a network of
97 receivers that use between-receiver baselines to form double-differenced code and
98 carrier phase measurements, the unknown ambiguities can be estimated then set as
99 integers to strengthen the overall model. In post-processing mode, integer
100 ambiguities are estimable for: long baselines up to thousands of km with nominal
101 mm-level daily positioning accuracy (Hill et al. 2009; King and Williams 2009);
102 medium-length baselines less than one hundred km with cm-level accuracy using
103 less than one hour of measurements (Eckl et al. 2001; Schwarz 2008); short baselines
104 less than tens of km with cm-level accuracy for epoch-wise fixed solutions (Bouin et
105 al. 2009; Han and Rizos 2000; King 2009; Larson et al. 2007).

106 Relative positioning is also used for cm-level accuracy real-time kinematic
107 (RTK) positioning, where integer ambiguities can usually be estimated after a short
108 convergence period of only a few epochs for short baselines (Dai 2000; Dai et al.
109 2007; Han 1997). For the standard RTK user, the error residual in the rover-reference
110 double-differenced observation increases with increased baseline length due to the
111 atmospheric variations along the baseline, which decreases the success rate of
112 instantaneous integer ambiguity resolution. In this case, a regional real-time network
113 (RTN) of GNSS reference stations can be used to estimate and transmit real-time
114 atmospheric correction information to users in a technique known as network-RTK
115 (NRTK). Aside from the costly deployment of RTN infrastructure, correction quality
116 rapidly decreases outside the reference station domain and is therefore not suitable
117 for precise positioning at a global scale (Rizos 2007).

118 For the many applications that require centimeter-level positioning accuracy
119 in real-time and are located outside the reference network coverage, differential RTK
120 and NRTK approaches are not feasible. For example, precision agriculture activities
121 such as seed-transplanting, variable-rate fertilization and pesticide management
122 require positioning better than 10-cm and may be applied to areas larger than several
123 hundred square kilometers (Gebbers and Adamchuk 2010; Lan et al. 2017).

124 Bathymetric, topographic and gravimetric surveys that rely on cm-level positioning
125 of respective echo sounder, lidar, and gravimeter instruments are conducted over
126 areas of more than millions of square kilometers (Madore et al. 2018; Roman and

127 Childers 2013; Smith and Roman 2010). Precision maritime navigation, positioning
128 of ocean structures, satellite radar altimetry-derived sea-surface mapping and
129 offshore geological hazard and tectonic plate monitoring are fundamentally
130 challenging as reference stations are often not available or too expensive to build
131 (Evans et al. 2022; Chen et al. 2021; Chadwell and Spiess 2008; Kato 2005; Picot et
132 al. 2003).

133 With these critical applications and challenges in mind, a high-accuracy
134 positioning method able to achieve cm-level accuracy at a global scale without a
135 relatively dense network of reference stations is necessary to enable GNSS
136 positioning for a greater variety of users. A global non-differential technique would
137 also reduce the potential propagation of reference station errors and costs associated
138 with the deployment and maintenance of Continuously Operating Reference Station
139 (CORS) networks. In the following, primary GNSS error sources are provided to
140 give a background on the challenges that must be addressed to achieve accurate
141 GNSS positioning.

142 **1.1.3 Primary GNSS error sources**

143 The overall GNSS error budget in Figure 1.4 is comprised of major error sources
144 related to the troposphere, ionosphere, satellite orbit, receiver and satellite clock
145 offsets, and hardware bias effects. These primary errors must be addressed using
146 sophisticated error modelling, specialized estimation techniques, mathematical
147 elimination, or other external corrections to achieve high-accuracy GNSS
148 positioning. Therefore, these error sources and the modelling strategies that are
149 typically used for GNSS processing are described in the following:

- 150 • **Tropospheric delays.** The troposphere is an atmospheric layer that extends
151 from the earth's surface to an altitude of approximately 60-km. The delayed
152 propagation of GNSS signals through the troposphere is typically separated
153 into zenith hydrostatic delay (ZHD) and zenith wet delay (ZWD) components
154 that respectively represent the dry atmosphere and water vapor (Solheim et
155 al. 1999). Thus, the zenith total delay (ZTD) is the summation of both the
156 hydrostatic and wet delay components. The ZHD can be modelled to mm-
157 level accuracy if accurate temperature, pressure, and humidity data are
158 available locally. In the absence of local atmospheric data, global ZHD

159 models are used, with residual ZHD errors absorbed by ZWD parameters
160 estimated by the GNSS user at each epoch.

161 Tropospheric delays in the zenith direction can be converted to the
162 slant direction for each receiver-satellite link using empirical mapping
163 functions. The slant hydrostatic delay is typically used as *a priori* GNSS
164 observation corrections, while the slant wet delay is more difficult to model
165 and requires the GNSS user to estimate it as part of their functional model.
166 Typical hydrostatic delay models include the Hopfield and Saastamoinen
167 models (Colombo 2006; Hopfield 1969; Jensen and Ovstedal 2008;
168 Saastamoinen 1973), while typical mapping functions include the Niell
169 function (Niell 1996), the Global and Vienna functions (Boehm et al. 2006),
170 and the University of New Brunswick function (Leandro et al. 2006). These
171 mapping functions are empirical models and assume a symmetric troposphere
172 effect surrounding the user receiver. Additional horizontal gradients can be
173 estimated by the user to address the asymmetric nature of the troposphere
174 (Bar-Sever et al. 1998). In most weather conditions, the horizontal gradient is
175 tightly constrained in time and the resulting estimated values are quite small,
176 at a nominal mm-level.

177 • **Ionospheric effects.** The ionosphere is an atmospheric layer that extends
178 from about 60-km above earth's surface up to several thousand kilometers in
179 altitude. GNSS signals that pass through this region are affected by the
180 atmospheric free electron density, which is highly dynamic due to ionization
181 and recombination of particles during respective day and night periods.
182 Proportional propagation speed of GNSS signals in the GHz frequency band
183 can be used to eliminate first-order ionospheric effects that account for more
184 than 99.9% of the total ionospheric effect (Hoque and Jakowski 2008). Thus,
185 dual-frequency code and carrier phase measurements are typically used to
186 form respective combined ionosphere-free measurements that are affected by
187 less than 0.1% of the original ionospheric effect. The minor contribution of
188 second- and third-order ionospheric effects is typically ignored, as the
189 maximum respective range errors at zenith are below 2-cm and 2-mm
190 (Bassiri and Hajj 1993; Hoque and Jakowski 2007).

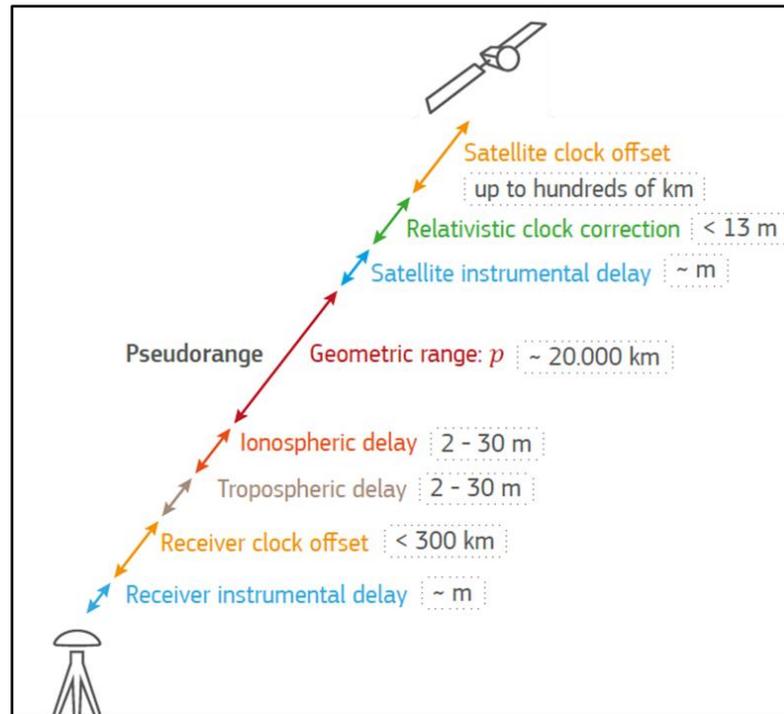
191 Single-frequency receiver users typically use *a priori* ionospheric
192 delay models to correct measurements, such as the vertical Total Electron

193 Content (TEC) maps (Hernandez-Pajares et al. 2009; Noll et al. 2009)
194 produced by International GNSS Service (IGS) associate analysis centers.
195 Alternatively, ionospheric model parameters estimated by ground control
196 networks are broadcast as part of each satellite's navigation message and can
197 generally reduce ionospheric range errors by approximately 50-60% (Prieto-
198 Cerdeira et al. 2014; Hoque and Jakowski 2015). Hence, low-cost single-
199 frequency devices commonly apply ionospheric corrections to measurements
200 using the Klobuchar (1987) model, a modified Klobuchar model or the
201 NeQuick model (Hochegger et al. 2000; Nava et al. 2008), with model
202 parameters broadcast by respective GPS, BeiDou and Galileo satellites (Yang
203 et al. 2020).

204 • **Hardware biases.** GNSS code and carrier phase measurements are affected
205 by instrumental delays due to the signal propagation medium and hardware
206 components of satellites and receivers. For example, simply increasing the
207 cable length of a receiver antenna affects the absolute receiver pseudorange
208 bias at the mm-level (Defraigne et al. 2014; Dyrud et al. 2008). Due to the
209 hardware used at the signal's origin and reception, hardware biases are
210 specific to each satellite, each frequency, and each measurement type.

211 Combinations of dual-frequency GNSS measurements are often
212 formed to mathematically eliminate or isolate individual parameters using the
213 scaled difference of measurements observed at each frequency. The resulting
214 combined observables then become biased by the scaled difference of the
215 original individual signal biases, i.e., the so-called differential code bias
216 (DCB) in the case of combined code measurements. IGS clock and GIM
217 products are estimated using unique combinations of GNSS measurements
218 and are therefore contaminated by satellite DCB offsets. These satellite DCBs
219 can be safely neglected if the same functional model and signals are used by
220 both the network and user. Otherwise, in the case of single-frequency or
221 uncombined measurement processing, the user must apply network estimated
222 DCB corrections (e.g., from the IGS) to retrieve unbiased code
223 measurements. Carrier phase bias products were recently developed and
224 made available by some IGS analysis centers to assist with single-receiver
225 integer ambiguity resolution.

- 226
- 227
- 228
- 229
- 230
- 231
- 232
- 233
- 234
- 235
- 236
- 237
- 238
- 239
- 240
- 241
- 242
- 243
- 244
- 245
- 246
- 247
- **Receiver clock offset.** An internal GNSS receiver clock typically uses a quartz crystal oscillator that is a few orders of magnitude worse, in terms of both accuracy and stability, than the atomic clocks used by GNSS satellites. Thus, standard GNSS users are not directly synchronized with respective GNSS time scales unless an expensive external atomic clock is utilized, which is rarely the case as the resulting GNSS receivers would not be affordable. Thus, the receiver clock offset is typically either introduced as an unknown parameter as part of the position estimation procedure or eliminated mathematically using between-satellite differencing of GNSS observations.
 - **Satellite orbits and clock offsets.** Satellite orbit and clock information is available in real-time via the navigation message that is broadcast by satellites in respective GNSS constellations. Broadcast satellite orbits are provided at an approximate meter-level accuracy, while broadcast clock data are around 5-ns accuracy. Broadcast orbit and clock data are typically updated several times per day, with less frequent updates for other navigation message information, to provide GNSS users the information needed to estimate a coarse position. More precise satellite orbit and clock products are also available from GNSS data analysis centers for either enhanced real-time or post-processing applications. These precise products are discussed in more detail in the following section as they are a critical input to non-differential GNSS positioning techniques.



248

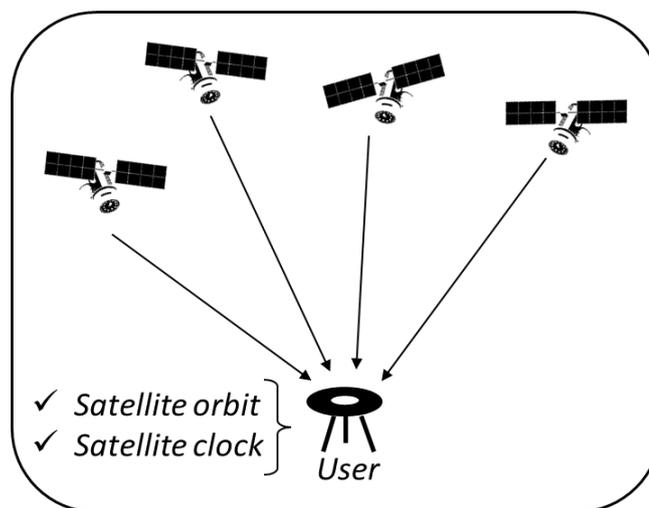
249 **Figure 1.4.** Primary GNSS error sources and nominal magnitudes (European GNSS
250 Agency 2018).

251 In the next section, details related to non-differential GNSS measurement
252 processing are given, in the context of single-receiver positioning. This requires
253 specialized treatment of the primary GNSS error sources and the incorporation of
254 additional error models. Then, a review on integer ambiguity resolution methods for
255 single-receiver GNSS users is given. Benefits and capabilities for single- and multi-
256 GNSS processing using non-differential techniques are also discussed.

257 1.2 Precise Point Positioning (PPP)

258 Precise Point Positioning (PPP), also known as “absolute” or “stand-alone”
259 positioning, is a GNSS positioning technique used to process single-receiver, multi-
260 frequency carrier-phase and pseudorange measurements (Malys and Jensen 1990;
261 Zumberge et al. 1997). In a PPP model, shown in Figure 1.5, satellite orbit and clock
262 information estimated by a global network of GNSS reference stations enables high-
263 accuracy user positioning at a global scale, with nominal centimeter-level accuracy
264 under ideal conditions (Kouba and Heroux 2001). Additional satellite carrier phase
265 bias and attitude products estimated by a reference network can further enhance the
266 performance of standard PPP (Loyer et al. 2021; Liu et al. 2021).

267 The characteristic undifferenced measurements used by the PPP user
268 distinguish the technique from relative positioning methods and permits accurate and
269 precise single-receiver positioning, as only measurements from a single receiver are
270 required by the GNSS user. Conceptually, PPP constrains the positions of orbiting
271 satellites, while differential techniques constrain the position of reference stations
272 located on or near the earth's surface. Single Point Positioning (SPP) similarly uses
273 an undifferenced approach but with pseudorange measurements only (i.e., without
274 the carrier phase) and broadcast orbit information to achieve nominal 1- to 3-meter
275 respective horizontal and vertical positioning accuracy using a multi-GNSS
276 configuration (Choi et al. 2015). Therefore, PPP is characterized by both the precise
277 carrier phase measurements and global network-estimated precise satellite products
278 incorporated in the user's non-differential positioning model. Additionally, PPP
279 performance can be further enhanced using carrier phase-based pseudorange
280 smoothing (e.g., Geng et al. 2019; Basile et al. 2019) based on time-differenced
281 measurements (Hatch 1982) which improves the precision of the relatively noisy
282 pseudorange observations. However, pseudorange smoothing is not applied in this
283 thesis, as the new processing strategies and algorithms are developed for real-time
284 applications, where the user only has access to GNSS measurement data at the
285 current and previous epochs of each continuous satellite observation arc.



286

287 **Figure 1.5.** Precise point positioning approach, where precise satellite orbit and
288 clock products estimated by a GNSS reference network are provided to a single-
289 receiver dual-frequency user.

290

291 To fully describe the PPP approach, the following first provides the basic
292 functional model components needed for standard PPP processing. Additional error
293 models that affect single-receiver users are also discussed. Afterward, the precise
294 satellite orbit and clock products that are critical external inputs to the PPP user's
295 processing are discussed in detail. Advances in integer ambiguity resolution for PPP
296 are given. Lastly, the positioning performance for single- and multi-GNSS PPP is
297 provided to highlight the excellent accuracies that can be achieved by PPP users and
298 enhancements using multi-GNSS processing.

299 1.2.1 Single receiver positioning

300 Traditional PPP uses a single GNSS receiver that can observe dual-frequency carrier-
301 phase and pseudorange measurements to estimate the receiver position components
302 and clock offset, tropospheric ZWD and one ambiguity parameter per observed
303 satellite (Kouba and Heroux 2001). Models are typically used to approximate the
304 tropospheric ZHD, with remaining tropospheric effects absorbed by the ZWD
305 component. First-order ionospheric delays that account for more than 99.9% of the
306 total ionospheric delay (Hoque and Jakowski 2008) are eliminated using combined
307 ionosphere-free observables (Leick 1995). The remaining unknown satellite
308 parameters in the PPP user's model are then fixed to precise network-estimated
309 satellite orbit and clock products. Consequently, traditional PPP addresses each of
310 the primary GNSS error sources using dual-frequency measurements from a single
311 GNSS receiver, along with advanced modelling techniques and precise satellite orbit
312 and clock information.

313 Although this PPP model and estimation strategy can achieve excellent
314 precision, high-accuracy PPP requires state-of-the-art corrections that represent
315 complicated satellite, signal, timing, and site displacement effects. Relative
316 positioning with short baselines normally neglects many of these effects due to the
317 elimination of common errors observed by two receivers using between-satellite and
318 between-receiver differencing operations. For PPP however, the single-receiver user
319 is responsible for applying the following *a priori* corrections and strategies (see
320 Figures A.1-A.5 in Appendix A for the effects on PPP positioning performance):

- 321 • **Antenna phase center (APC).** The phase center of both satellite and receiver
322 antennas are offset from their respective nominal phase centers and require

323 phase center offset (PCO) corrections to locate signals relative to the
324 respective transmission and reception points. For example, satellite orbits that
325 are modelled referenced to the satellite center of mass and the receiver
326 antenna reference point (ARP) do not correspond to the true phase centers. In
327 addition, the mm-level absolute antenna phase center variation (PCV) of
328 satellite and receiver antennas must also be corrected using products derived
329 from precisely calibrated experiments (Schmid et al. 2007). These PCO and
330 PCV corrections are contained in files provided by the IGS for both the
331 IGS08 and IGS14 reference frame realizations:
332 <ftp://ftp.igs.org/pub/station/general/>. From these receiver and satellite antenna
333 models, individual measurement corrections can be obtained using observed
334 receiver-satellite geometries.

- 335 • **Phase wind-up.** Signals transmitted from GNSS satellites are formed by
336 right hand circularly polarized (RHCP) radio waves. A rotation about the
337 vertical axis of either the observer or satellite changes the observed carrier
338 phase by a fraction of the full cycle amount, up to one whole cycle. The
339 phase wind-up correction, given by Wu et al. 1993, is applied in the IGS
340 products and therefore must be applied to maintain compatibility with IGS
341 orbit and clock products.
- 342 • **Solid earth tides.** Contrary to intuition, the solid Earth crust deforms daily
343 up to the decimeter-level due to gravitational interactions of nearby celestial
344 objects. These site displacements are modeled by spherical harmonics which
345 can be truncated at the second order term to provide 5-mm level precision.
346 Thus, the total correction is a function of gravitational parameters, station
347 coordinates, time, and the unit vector between the station and planets (IERS
348 1989).
- 349 • **Polar tides.** The relationship between the Earth's spin axis and crust is not
350 fixed and causes variations of the Earth's poles with respect to the mean
351 poles. Pole tide corrections for station latitude, longitude, and height are
352 calculable with respect to the mean pole values (IERS 2010). The polar tide
353 corrections are applied in the development of IGS products and must also be
354 applied at user locations to maintain network-user consistency.

- 355 • **Ocean loading.** The ocean tidal load on the pliable earth crust results in
356 periodic deformations up to 5 cm and must be corrected for sites closer than
357 1000 km to the nearest coastline. The ocean load can be modeled accurately
358 using the summation of 11 tidal wave parameters, each dependent on
359 astronomic and site-specific parameters (IERS 2010). The following online
360 service provides parameters used in the correction model for given user
361 location as input: <http://holt.oso.chalmers.se/loading/>.
- 362 • **Earth rotation parameters (ERP).** These parameters contain pole position,
363 time conventions, and precession and nutation information to enable
364 transformation between terrestrial and inertial reference frames. If a GNSS
365 user fully constrains IGS orbit and clock products, then position estimates are
366 directly related to the ITRF conventions that define the reference frame. If
367 the user desires sub-daily ERP in an inertial reference frame, then sub-daily
368 ERP variations must be considered (Kouba 2002).
- 369 • **Relativity.** GNSS positioning is affected by gravitational induced curvature
370 of the transmitted signal along the propagation path (i.e., general relativity)
371 and a frequency shift caused by satellite motion (i.e., special relativity). The
372 propagation effects are normally neglected for relative positioning techniques
373 but can cause decimeter-level errors if not corrected in absolute positioning
374 methods (Zhu and Groten 1988; Ashby 2003). The relativistic satellite
375 motion effects are corrected prior to launch by modifying the satellite clock
376 base frequency according to a nominal circular orbit. Remaining periodic
377 effects due to orbit eccentricity are corrected internally by the GNSS user
378 using satellite-receiver geometry and standard definitions for the speed of
379 light and gravity constants.

380

381 Next, the external satellite orbit and clock products that enable high-accuracy
382 PPP at a global scale are discussed. The techniques used to generate and apply these
383 satellite products are provided, with nominal accuracies. Because these products
384 impose constraints on the PPP user, care is taken to explain the development and use
385 of the satellite orbit and clock data.

386 1.2.2 External satellite products

387 Satellite orbit and clock products that enable PPP are estimated by GNSS networks,
388 independent of the GNSS user. GNSS satellite orbit determination begins by
389 assimilating gravitational, radiation and thrust forces that act on each satellite
390 (Montenbruck and Gill 2000; Montenbruck et al. 2002). Then, a model is constructed
391 using GNSS measurements from a reference station network and using highly stable
392 orbital dynamics to solve for the unknown force parameters (Beutler et al. 2003).

393 Satellite clock parameter estimation similarly uses a GNSS ground station
394 network to form non-differential ionosphere-free observables of pseudorange and
395 carrier phase measurements (Hauschild and Montenbruck 2009). However, before
396 this final estimation step, absolute receiver clock offsets are approximated using
397 pseudorange-only measurement processing with clock constraints to eliminate rank
398 deficiencies (Defraigne and Bruyninx 2000; Defraigne and Bruyninx 2007). The
399 approximated clock offsets are then incorporated in the ionosphere-free model,
400 where carrier-phase measurements regulate the between-epoch relative accuracy of
401 the estimated ionosphere-free clock parameters (Hauschild and Montenbruck 2009).

402 For nearly three decades, the IGS has published high-precision satellite orbit
403 and clock products. These products are created by combining outputs from
404 international associate analysis centers such as: Center for Orbit Determination in
405 Europe (CODE), GeoForschungsZentrum (GFZ), Jet Propulsion Laboratory (JPL),
406 Natural Resources Canada (NRCAN), and others. Improved products and product
407 variety are periodically made available due to an increase in analysis center
408 contributors, better error modelling, and multi-GNSS processing strategies.

409 The latest IGS product qualities, in terms of root mean square (RMS) error,
410 and properties for GPS satellites are given in Table 1.1. All non-broadcast orbit
411 products are at least 5-cm accuracy with a 15-minute sampling interval and are
412 considered suitable for PPP. The final products provide the best accuracies and
413 sample intervals but have the longest latencies of approximately two weeks. Rapid
414 products are available only 1-2 days after observation with similar quality as the
415 final products but suffer from a worse 5-minute clock sampling interval. These
416 trends continue for ultra-rapid products, especially for the predicted products that are
417 available in real-time but are not suitable for PPP due to the relatively poor clock
418 accuracy of 3-ns.

419

Table 1.1. Properties of IGS satellite products.

Type		Accuracy	Latency	Updates	Sample Interval
Broadcast	orbits	~100 cm	Real-time	–	daily
	clocks	~5 ns			
Ultra-rapid (predicted)	orbits	~5 cm	Real-time	6-hour UTC	15 minutes
	clocks	~3 ns		intervals	
Ultra-rapid (observed)	orbits	~3 cm	3 – 9 hours	6-hour UTC	15 minutes
	clocks	~150 ps		intervals	
Rapid	orbits	~2.5 cm	17 – 41	17 UTC daily	15 minutes
	clocks	~75 ps	hours		5 minutes
Final	orbits	~2.5 cm	12 – 18	every	15 minutes
	clocks	~75 ps	days	Thursday	30 seconds

420 *Note:* Adapted from <https://igs.org/products/>. Accuracies reported are RMS.

421

422 Satellite clock product precision is also reported by the IGS and is typically
 423 better than the Table 1.1 RMS accuracies by at least a factor of two. This indicates
 424 that small biases exist among analysis center outputs, likely due to slightly different
 425 processing and modelling strategies. However, these discrepancies can be neglected
 426 if products are consistently used from the same analysis center.

427 The PPP user measurement interval rarely aligns exactly with the Table 1.1
 428 network-derived product intervals and therefore interpolation to the user
 429 measurement epochs is required. Commonly applied satellite orbit interpolation
 430 techniques are better than 1-cm accuracy, largely due to well-defined and stable
 431 orbital dynamics (Yousif and El-Rabbany 2007). Simple between-epoch linear
 432 interpolation of satellite clocks is suitable due to the 30-second original sampling
 433 interval. Interpolation below approximately 5-second intervals offer negligible
 434 positioning improvement (Bock et al. 2009).

435 The single-receiver PPP user that relies on the information illustrated in Table
 436 1.1 introduces parameter constraints in their functional model. For example, because
 437 the IGS precise orbits are defined in the IGS global reference frame (e.g., the ITRF),
 438 PPP users that apply these products become directly constrained to the underlying
 439 reference frame (Kouba 2015). This automatic placement of the PPP users relative to
 440 an inherited global reference frame is a key benefit of the method, as the whole
 441 reference system contributes constraints to the user's estimation position. For
 442 comparison, relative positioning techniques constrain the unknown estimated user
 443 location relative to the position of a single reference station that may not be
 444 accurately positioned within the reference frame desired by the user.

445 Consistency between network and user models must be maintained to
446 estimate user parameters that are free from unknown biases. This is especially true
447 for the IGS clock products that are estimated relative to dual-frequency ionosphere-
448 free observables (Kouba and Springer 2001; Defraigne and Bruyninx 2007). The
449 resulting ionosphere-free satellite clock products contain DCBs related to the signals
450 used in the network's functional model, e.g., P1-P2 for GPS satellites. Therefore, the
451 IGS clock products are directly compatible only with an ionosphere-free user model
452 where the same satellite DCBs are absorbed in the satellite clock parameters. If
453 individual signals are processed in an undifferenced and uncombined model, or if a
454 different signal such as GPS L1C/A is used, then satellite code bias products are
455 required to correct the corresponding raw pseudorange measurements (Jefferson et
456 al. 2001; Leandro et al. 2007). For standard PPP, satellite phase biases are absorbed
457 by the estimated ambiguity parameters resulting in non-integer (i.e., float)
458 ambiguities. Although integer ambiguities are not used in this thesis, integer
459 ambiguity resolution for PPP is described in the next section.

460 In addition to the IGS products given in Table 1.1, real-time satellite clocks
461 and other corrections are provided by a variety of public and commercial
462 augmentation services (European GNSS Agency 2020). These services typically
463 constrain ultra-rapid and rapid satellite orbits from the IGS, then estimate satellite
464 clocks using a reference station network to replace the poor quality IGS real-time
465 clocks. Then, real-time products are transmitted to users via geostationary
466 communication satellites or the internet using data protocols such as the Radio
467 Technical Commission for Maritime Services (RTCM) or Compact Measurement
468 Record (CMR) standards.

469 In the context of PPP, studies typically simulate real-time positioning
470 performance using final satellite clock products that have better accuracy than real-
471 time counterparts. However, improvements to real-time multi-GNSS satellite clock
472 estimation and error modeling are approaching the accuracy of IGS final products
473 (Gong et al. 2018; Lou et al. 2015; Shi et al. 2018; Zuo et al. 2021). Therefore,
474 throughout this thesis, none of the aforementioned real-time services or products are
475 used and positioning results are post-processed using final satellite products.

476 **1.2.3 Integer ambiguity resolution**

477 Carrier phase measurements are inherently ambiguous due to an unknown number of
478 integer cycles that occur between signal transmission and reception. Thus, carrier
479 phase measurements are biased by a number of unknown integer cycles that are
480 commonly represented by ambiguity parameters in the GNSS positioning model. If
481 these carrier phase ambiguities can be precisely estimated or resolved as integer
482 values, then the corresponding carrier phase measurements behave as extremely
483 precise pseudorange measurements with nominal mm-level precision (Laurichesse et
484 al. 2011; Kouba 2015).

485 Differential positioning commonly uses double differenced carrier phase
486 observations to remove most of the errors common to receivers and satellites. This
487 includes mathematical elimination of non-integer bias effects that would otherwise
488 destroy the integer nature of the carrier phase ambiguities. Thus, double-differenced
489 GNSS processing can easily resolve integer ambiguities to strengthen the positioning
490 model. However, as noted previously, differential processing is not an option for a
491 wide variety of GNSS applications that use only a single receiver.

492 Integer ambiguity resolution (IAR) for non-differential GNSS models has
493 recently gained interest, with a focus on non-differential alternatives to the precise
494 double-differenced processing technique (Laurichesse 2010; Laurichesse 2011;
495 Odijk et al. 2016; Odijk et al. 2017; Teunissen et al. 2010). The methods to estimate
496 integer ambiguities for a single-receiver GNSS user can be separated into
497 observation- or state-space techniques (Odijk et al. 2016). In the observation-space,
498 combinations of code and carrier phase measurements are used to identify and
499 resolve integer ambiguities. Therefore, integer ambiguity resolution applied in a PPP
500 user's model is considered an observation-space technique, commonly named PPP-
501 AR or PPP-IAR. In the state-space, combinations of the fundamental GNSS model
502 parameters are used instead of measurement combinations to perform integer
503 ambiguity resolution (Teunissen and Khodabandeh 2015). This is the reason state-
504 space techniques are commonly referred to as PPP-RTK, where the GNSS model is
505 non-differential (i.e., PPP) and simultaneously enables integer ambiguity resolution
506 of uncombined carrier phase measurements (i.e., RTK).

507 Although observation- and state-space techniques are conceptually different,
508 both methods require complete consistency between the network and user models,

509 with satellite orbit and clock information made available to the user. If no further
510 modifications are applied, then the GNSS user's processing becomes identical to a
511 standard PPP model, i.e., with non-integer ambiguities. However, both PPP-IAR and
512 PPP-RTK techniques estimate then provide additional information that is
513 incorporated in the user's model to enable single-receiver IAR. For PPP-RTK,
514 network-estimated clock, phase bias and code bias parameters are necessary to
515 achieve integer ambiguity resolution for the user's undifferenced and uncombined
516 measurements. This approach also optionally provides ionospheric delay information
517 to the user. For observation-space techniques, the user resolves their ionosphere-free
518 ambiguities using network-estimated satellite orbit, clock, and phase bias
519 information (Wubben et al. 2005; Laurichesse 2010; Laurichesse and Mercier
520 2007). Remaining parameters, such as the satellite code bias, are then eliminated in
521 the observation-space if the network and user use identical GNSS models.

522 A critical difference between these single-receiver integer ambiguity
523 resolution techniques is the flexible parameterization of network-estimated
524 information in the PPP-RTK approach that can additionally provide ionospheric data
525 to the user. For example, if accurate ionospheric information is given to the PPP-
526 RTK user, e.g., from a regional GNSS reference network, then fast and reliable
527 positioning that is comparable to double-differenced RTK models can be achieved
528 (Psychas and Verhagen 2020). If network-estimated ionospheric delays are not
529 available, then the PPP-RTK user can estimate slant ionospheric delays, which may
530 be useful for atmospheric studies or other applications. Another advantage of the
531 PPP-RTK approach is that the underlying GNSS model consists of uncombined
532 measurements that are less noisy than the alternative ionosphere-free combined
533 measurements.

534 In terms of real-time positioning applications, RTK and NRTK users require
535 reference station observations at each epoch to form double-differenced observables.
536 This process is quite intensive from a data transmission perspective and is especially
537 problematic when a GNSS user is operating with limited bandwidth, e.g., in a remote
538 area with poor data coverage. Therefore, PPP-RTK is an appealing alternative to
539 traditional RTK and NRTK methods, as reference station observations are not needed
540 by the PPP-RTK user. Additionally, some network-estimated PPP-RTK parameters
541 are quite stable in time and can be updated less frequently to further reduce
542 bandwidth requirements (Wübbena et al. 2014).

543 A small number of IGS analysis centers have adopted strategies that enable
544 observation-space PPP-IAR, while PPP-RTK is primarily limited to commercial and
545 research applications. Additional data currently available for PPP-IAR are satellite
546 wide-lane bias products. These products are usually quite stable over short time
547 periods and are therefore typically made available by GNSS analysis centers on a
548 daily basis. In this thesis, it should be noted that the standard PPP strategy is used,
549 without satellite bias products or PPP-RTK strategies, as the objectives focus on
550 post-convergence PPP performance. Also, the extreme atmospheric conditions that
551 are studied typically amplify position errors by several factors, or even orders of
552 magnitude in some cases, while PPP-IAR and PPP-RTK models are nearly identical
553 to the standard PPP model, in terms of accuracy, after the initial convergence period
554 (Ma et al. 2020).

555 The benefits of PPP from the single- and multi-GNSS processing
556 perspectives are given next. Examples are provided to demonstrate the achievable
557 positioning performance using single- and multi-GNSS configurations under a
558 variety of conditions. Comparisons between single- and multi-GNSS positioning
559 show the typical performance improvements that can be achieved when GNSS
560 measurements from more than one system are used by the GNSS user.

561 **1.2.4 Benefits of single- and multi-GNSS PPP**

562 Standard PPP was initially developed to efficiently analyze large networks of GPS
563 measurements and reduce the computational burden compared to standard double-
564 difference methods (Zumberge et al. 1997; Blewitt 2008). Additionally, PPP users
565 are not required to establish a reference station. For comparison, relative positioning
566 users are restricted by reference station logistics, feasibility, and expenses (Bisnath
567 and Gao 2009).

568 In a standard PPP model, users only need to receive network-estimated
569 precise satellite orbit and clock data which requires less bandwidth compared to
570 relative positioning that uses raw measurements of a reference station (Wubbena et
571 al. 2005). Real-time applications greatly benefit from the inherently scalable PPP
572 model due to every user receiving the same satellite-dependent data transmitted from
573 the service provider. For the same reason, only a sparse network of a few dozen
574 globally-distributed reference stations is required to estimate precise satellite

575 products which can achieve comparable quality to the IGS rapid and final products
576 (Hauschild and Montenbruck 2009). Thus, PPP is suitable for service at a global
577 scale, even in remote regions or open-ocean environments where reference stations
578 are thousands of kilometers away from users (Geng et al. 2010b).

579 Under ideal conditions, and after an initial convergence period, static and
580 kinematic GPS-only PPP can reach respective mm- and cm-level horizontal
581 positioning accuracy with approximately double the horizontal positioning error in
582 the vertical direction (Geng et al. 2010a; Heroux et al. 2004; Soykan 2012). These
583 advantages have encouraged the development of many PPP-enabled commercial
584 (Dixon 2006; Leandro et al. 2011; Tavasci et al. 2021), scientific (Gregorious 1996;
585 Leandro et al. 2007; Píriz et al. 2008; Shi et al. 2008; Teferle et al. 2007) and public
586 (Jia et al. 2014; Tetreault et al. 2005) software and services.

587 Multi-GNSS PPP incorporates measurements from combinations of GNSS
588 constellations that have global coverage, namely, GPS, GLONASS, Galileo, and
589 Beidou, in a single-receiver PPP model. When compared to GPS-only processing,
590 multi-GNSS models strengthen the overall positioning and estimation quality,
591 especially if GPS satellite coverage or the measurement quality is poor (Cai and Gao
592 2007; Cao et al. 2010; Gjevestad et al. 2007). For example, benefits of using a nearly
593 complete Galileo constellation are discussed by Xia et al. (2019), where the addition
594 of Galileo E1/E5a measurements to GPS and GPS+GLONASS based models
595 improved kinematic PPP accuracy by more than 25% and 10%, respectively.
596 Furthermore, Dabove et al. (2020) compared GPS-only with
597 GPS+GLONASS+Galileo combined processing in a multi-GNSS kinematic PPP
598 model and showed improvements of up to 51% and 46% in the respective
599 positioning accuracy and initial convergence time in the presence of strong
600 ionospheric activity at high latitudes. Multi-GNSS studies currently focus on
601 resolving measurement biases, using low noise multi-frequency combinations and
602 integer ambiguity resolution.

603 **1.3 Limitations of PPP**

604 Despite the numerous advantages of single- and multi-GNSS PPP, positioning
605 quality may degrade if conditions are not ideal. While non-mitigated positioning
606 errors are always problematic, real-time PPP users that operate far from reference

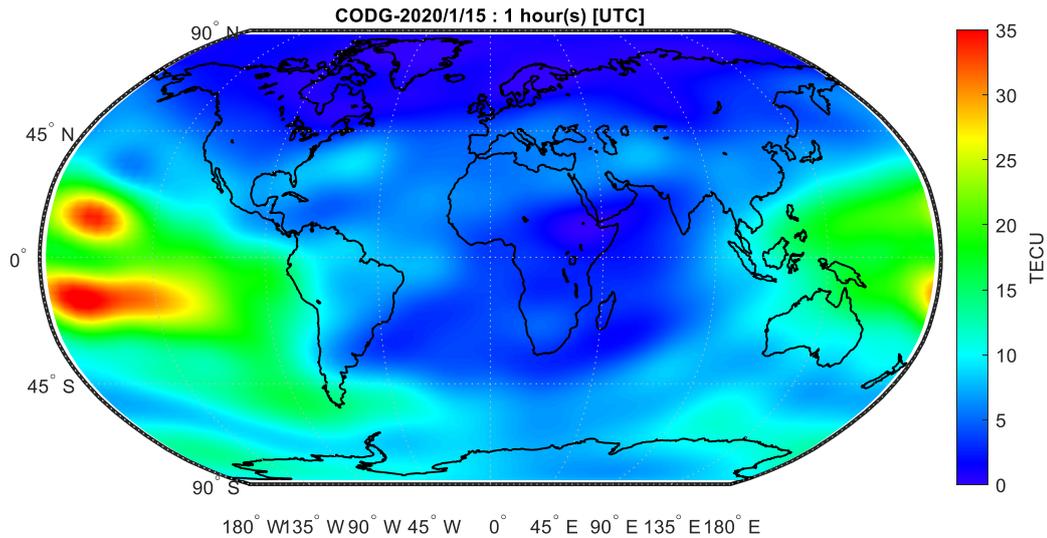
607 stations and infrastructure and are typically unable to use control (i.e., reference)
608 points to independently validate their position. For comparison, NRTK users can
609 normally occupy a control point or create a new baseline by changing reference
610 stations to assess their accuracy. Therefore, careful consideration must be given to
611 situations where PPP quality is unreliable.

612 Increased activity in earth's troposphere and ionosphere can increase GNSS-
613 related errors and reduce positioning estimation quality. These atmospheric effects
614 are commonly separated into tropospheric and ionospheric signal propagation delays
615 and ionospheric scintillation effects. In this thesis, the distinction between the effects
616 of tropospheric and ionospheric layers is used, with further separation of ionospheric
617 scintillation effects as it is characterized by the rapid phase and amplitude
618 fluctuations of the received signal. The following explains specific cases that worsen
619 PPP performance and are addressed using innovations developed in this thesis.

620 **1.3.1 Ionospheric scintillation**

621 Strong and frequent post-sunset scintillation is common in the equatorial/low latitude
622 regions between $\pm 20^\circ$ geomagnetic latitude due to the Equatorial Ionospheric
623 Anomaly (EIA) effect (Spogli et al. 2013). Although strong scintillation may occur
624 more frequently in the presence of geomagnetic storms, the CODE GIM in Figure
625 1.6 shows that large ionospheric gradients are frequent at equatorial regions. Strong
626 scintillation has been demonstrated to cause frequent receiver loss of signal lock and
627 amplify kinematic PPP errors by several orders of magnitude compared to quiet
628 ionospheric conditions (Pi et al. 2017; Luo et al. 2018; Marques et al. 2018, Guo et
629 al. 2019; Vadakke Veetil et al. 2020).

630



631

632 **Figure 1.6.** CODE GIM on January 15, 2020 at 01:00 UTC, with EIA ionization
 633 crests visible as dark red regions near the antemeridian (180° W).

634 Studies frequently characterize scintillation using the amplitude and phase
 635 scintillation indices (Briggs and Parkin 1963; Basu et al. 2002; Aquino et al. 2005;
 636 Sreeja et al. 2011; Spogli et al. 2013; Marques et al. 2018; Vadakke Veetil et al.
 637 2020) and, as the result of correlation analyses, the rate of total electron content
 638 index (ROTI) (Pi et al. 1997; Juan et al. 2017). Mitigation of ionospheric
 639 scintillation effects is typically achieved using modifications to the stochastic model
 640 (Aquino et al. 2009; Park et al. 2017; Silva et al. 2010; Weng et al. 2014) or
 641 functional model (Zhang et al. 2014; Vani et al. 2019). Additionally, enhanced model
 642 error detection and quality control algorithms have been shown to mitigate
 643 scintillation effects (Zhang et al. 2014; Luo et al. 2020). However, mitigation
 644 techniques are typically not applied to multi-GNSS processing and are challenging to
 645 use for non-specialized GNSS receivers (Sreeja et al. 2011).

646 1.3.2 Ionospheric delay

647 The ionosphere-free combinations of individual GNSS measurements that are
 648 fundamental for standard PPP processing effectively eliminates ionospheric
 649 information that may otherwise be useful to the GNSS user. Fortunately, PPP users
 650 typically compute biased ionospheric delay for each receiver-satellite link using
 651 geometry-free combinations of individual GNSS measurements as part of cycle slip
 652 detection and repair algorithms (Cai et al. 2013; Liu et al. 2011). The time-difference
 653 of this ionospheric delay was innovatively used by Luo et al. (2022) in a modified

654 stochastic model that uses the ionospheric rate to amplify the basic elevation-based
655 measurement noise. However, this method fails if carrier phase cycle slips are not
656 detected or remain uncorrected, as cycle slips artificially increase the otherwise
657 precise ionospheric rate (Cai et al. 2013). This limitation is especially problematic
658 during periods of increased ionospheric activity, as cycle slips are more frequent and
659 can be further amplified in the presence of geomagnetic storms. In these cases,
660 GNSS measurements are assigned noise values that are not realistic.

661 **1.3.3 Tropospheric storms**

662 Tropospheric delay is typically estimated in the GNSS functional model as a slowly
663 changing time-dependent parameter. In most weather conditions, it can be well-
664 estimated using PPP, as the ZWD is only a single parameter modelled as being
665 common to all measurements using empirical mapping functions (Boehm et al. 2006;
666 Niell 1996). However, in extreme weather events, such as tropospheric storms, the
667 tropospheric delay could change rapidly and exhibit azimuthal asymmetry. As a
668 result, ZWD estimation accuracy could become worse and, therefore, worsen PPP
669 accuracy.

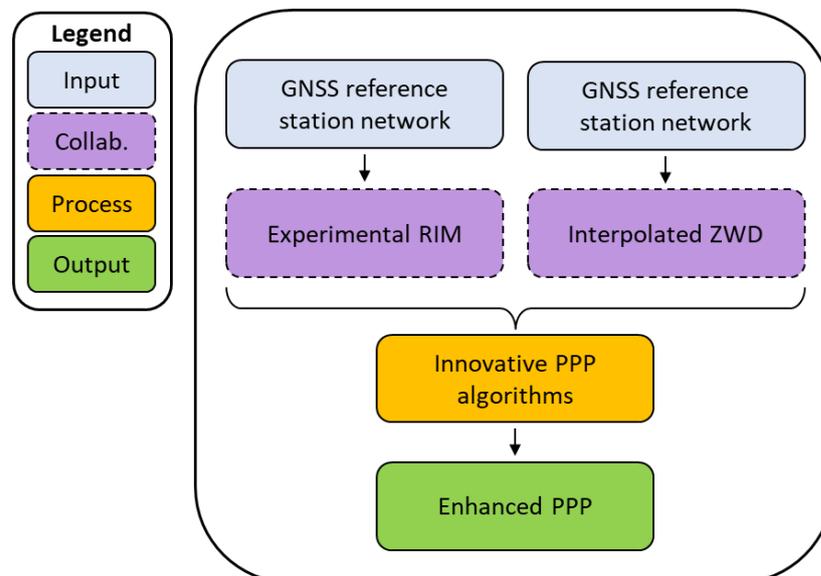
670 The PPP user typically does not have access to an immediate meteorological
671 database to mitigate the situation, as in the NRTK domain. Moreover, standard
672 regional tropospheric corrections that are available to NRTK users are supplied
673 deterministically (e.g., without uncertainty data) as frequency independent terms.
674 This limits the PPP user's potential to develop a stochastic application of the
675 network-estimated tropospheric information, where the user's tropospheric time
676 constraints are allowed to vary.

677 **1.4 Research objectives**

678 Due to the challenges identified in Section 1.3, this thesis develops strategies to
679 improve single- and multi-GNSS PPP performance using atmospheric information,
680 provided externally to the PPP user, in order to restore nominal PPP accuracy levels
681 under non-ideal conditions. Within this scope, background on the TREASURE
682 project is required to identify the motivation for using external information. The
683 TREASURE project was led by the University of Nottingham and was comprised of

684 9 beneficiaries, 21 associated partners, and 13 early-stage researchers enrolled as
 685 PhD students. The TREASURE project was funded by the EU Horizon 2020
 686 framework as a Marie Skłodowska-Curie Action (MSCA), part of the Innovative
 687 Training Network (ITN). The focus of the project was on training the students
 688 through secondments and interactions with the industry to achieve the ultimate real-
 689 time GNSS solution for Europe. The TREASURE project was divided into sub-
 690 topics such as receiver tracking error, ionospheric and satellite orbit modelling,
 691 among other interests.

692 The purpose of this research aims to incorporate the outcomes from other
 693 TREASURE project tasks into improved PPP algorithms, as shown in Figure 1.7.
 694 External ionospheric and tropospheric information in Figure 1.7 was generated
 695 through collaborations with Juliana Garrido Damaceno and Hongyang Ma,
 696 respectively. Collaboration with Kai Guo regarding new tracking error model outputs
 697 occurred in parallel with the Figure 1.7 workflow, though none of the products were
 698 used in this thesis. Additional details on processing techniques and roles in Figure
 699 1.7 are given in corresponding sections in Chapter 5. Although the initial
 700 development of methods involved collaboration within the TREASURE project, the
 701 strategies and results presented throughout this thesis are the original work of the
 702 author.



703

704 **Figure 1.7.** Workflow of TREASURE project collaborations as sources for external
 705 regional ionospheric map data and interpolated tropospheric correction data used as
 706 inputs to new PPP algorithms.

707 To pursue the objectives, the following key tasks were identified and
708 addressed throughout this thesis:

- 709 • Develop methods to improve kinematic PPP performance under adverse
710 tropospheric and ionospheric conditions using external information that is not
711 available to a standard PPP user.
- 712 • Demonstrate single- and multi-GNSS PPP accuracy, reliability and precision
713 improvement under strong low-latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions
714 using modernized Galileo signals.
- 715 • Mitigate ionospheric scintillation effects for a non-specialized multi-GNSS
716 PPP user in a mixed stochastic model.
- 717 • Develop strategies to process and show the benefits of a troposphere-
718 corrected PPP model using deterministic and stochastic corrections to
719 mitigate tropospheric storm effects.
- 720 • Develop a revised PPP model that uses regional and global ionospheric
721 information in an efficient manner to improve positioning performance under
722 large ionospheric gradients.
- 723 • Implement the above solutions in the University of Nottingham POINT
724 software, where algorithms can be further expanded by future researchers.

725

726 **1.5 Thesis structure**

727 This thesis contains six chapters which are organized as follows. After the current
728 chapter, Chapter 2 reviews previously developed methods for crucial multi-GNSS
729 PPP algorithms and techniques. Then ionospheric scintillation characterization,
730 tracking error models and positioning mitigation techniques are discussed.

731 Afterward, strategies that use correction information for both tropospheric and
732 ionospheric delays are presented. Finally, conclusions related to each experiment are
733 given and innovative contributions for this thesis are discussed, along with future
734 research opportunities.

735 Chapter 3 introduces the University of Nottingham POINT software
736 architecture and capabilities. This chapter also provides details on the estimation
737 processing strategy. Contributions to the software for this thesis are also given.

738 Chapter 4 presents and discusses results on the evaluation of kinematic multi-
739 GNSS PPP under low latitude ionospheric scintillation. Then, multi-GNSS
740 mitigation methods are developed and results are evaluated with respect to a standard
741 elevation-based stochastic model.

742 Chapter 5 proposes troposphere-corrected and ionosphere-weighted PPP
743 models that improve positioning performance under adverse conditions. The
744 development and quantitative evaluation of deterministic, partially stochastic and
745 fully stochastic tropospheric corrections is presented. Then, a new modified
746 stochastic model is developed to amplify measurement uncertainty based on the
747 ionospheric delay rate computed using global and regional ionospheric map
748 products.

749 Although both Chapters 4-5 contain experiments related to the ionosphere,
750 the organization is based on the type of information provided to the PPP user. In
751 Chapter 4, new processing strategies specifically target ionospheric scintillation
752 effects using multi-GNSS processing and receiver tracking error characteristics.
753 Therefore, this content is provided separately from Chapter 5, which incorporates
754 ionospheric and tropospheric correction information into new algorithms, as opposed
755 to the receiver properties that are used in Chapter 4.

756 Chapter 6 summarizes the key outcomes and highlights the contributions of
757 this thesis. Quantitative support for the innovations developed herein is also given.
758 Future research tasks are also presented with the aim of building on the results of this
759 thesis.
760

761 Chapter 2

762 Externally Aided PPP

763 **2.1 Introduction**

764 Other than precisely estimated satellite orbit and clock products, standard PPP users
765 operate without any additional external information. Therefore, changes in
766 atmospheric conditions that affect PPP performance typically remain unknown to
767 users and there is no opportunity to mitigate these errors. Hence, this chapter first
768 reviews general algorithms and techniques used for PPP and multi-GNSS
769 processing. Developments on integer ambiguity resolution for single-receiver PPP
770 users using external bias products is also reviewed. Then, the challenging
771 tropospheric and ionospheric conditions that affect PPP performance are presented in
772 detail. The techniques that will be shown to improve the deteriorated positioning
773 under these adverse atmospheric effects are given last.

774 **2.2 Current advances in PPP**

775 In this section, the methods that enable high-accuracy single-receiver positioning are
776 introduced using an undifferenced and uncombined functional model that relates
777 absolute unknown parameters to GNSS observations. Then, crucial measurement
778 combinations that define the functional PPP model are presented in terms of the
779 combined original unknown parameters. Furthermore, advances and strategies in
780 multi-GNSS processing and methods to detect model errors that would otherwise
781 degrade positioning accuracy are discussed. Finally, integer ambiguity resolution
782 techniques for single-receiver GNSS users are given.

783 **2.2.1 Fundamental raw measurement model**

784 Many different linear combinations of GNSS measurements can be formed to isolate,
 785 eliminate, or emphasize specific parameters in the observation model (Hauschild
 786 2017). Combined observables can either amplify or reduce the resulting observable
 787 noise due to the error propagation law (Ghilani 2017) and are used for various
 788 positioning algorithms and quality control analyses that can enhance positioning
 789 performance.

790 For an undifferenced and uncombined GNSS positioning model, it is helpful
 791 to first separate frequency-independent parameters from frequency-dependent ones,
 792 where frequency-independent terms for both code and carrier phase measurements
 793 grouped as a single parameter G_r^s for satellite s and receiver r at a single epoch are:

$$G_r^s = \rho_r^s + c \cdot dt_r + m_{r,ZWD}^s \cdot T_{ZWD} + m_{r,(G_N,G_E)}^s \cdot T_{(G_N,G_E)} \quad (2.1)$$

794 where $\rho_r^s = \sqrt{(X^s - X_r)^2 + (Y^s - Y_r)^2 + (Z^s - Z_r)^2}$ represents the geometric
 795 distance between satellite (X^s, Y^s, Z^s) and receiver (X_r, Y_r, Z_r) with precise satellite
 796 positions fixed to network-estimated orbit products; c denotes the unimpeded speed
 797 of light (i.e., in vacuum); $dt_r = t_r - t^s$, where t_r and t^s represent respective
 798 receiver and satellite clocks and dt_r denotes the associated receiver clock offset after
 799 the network-estimated satellite clock biases are removed; T_{ZWD} represents the
 800 absolute tropospheric zenith wet delay multiplied by a mapping function $m_{r,ZWD}^s$ that
 801 converts from the zenith to slant direction (Leandro et al. 2006); finally, $T_{(G_N,G_E)}$
 802 denotes north and east gradients multiplied by their respective $m_{r,(G_N,G_E)}^s$ mapping
 803 functions, which convert the tropospheric zenith wet delay to azimuthal dependent
 804 components (Chen and Herring 1997). The dry tropospheric delay component is
 805 modelled (Saastamoinen 1972), mapped to slant directions, then applied as
 806 measurement corrections and is therefore not shown in Equation 2.1.

807 Next, the Equation 2.1 frequency-independent parameter (G_r^s) and remaining
 808 frequency-dependent parameters, transmitted on frequency j , can be used to express
 809 undifferenced and uncombined pseudorange (p) and carrier phase (φ) measurements
 810 as:

$$p_{r,j}^s = G_r^s + \frac{\mu}{c^2} \cdot I_{r,1}^s + c \cdot b_{r,j}^s + e_{r,j}^s \quad (2.2)$$

$$\varphi_{r,j}^s = G_r^s - \frac{\mu}{f_j^2} \cdot I_{r,1}^s + \lambda_j \cdot B_{r,j}^s + \lambda_j \cdot N_{r,j}^s + \epsilon_{r,j}^s$$

811 where $I_{r,1}^s$ represents the first-order ionospheric delay of the first frequency ($j = 1$);
 812 $b_{r,j}^s = b_{r,j} - b_j^s$ and $B_{r,j}^s = B_{r,j} - B_j^s$ denote respective code and carrier phase
 813 hardware delays, where $b_{r,j}$ and $B_{r,j}$ are receiver delays and b_j^s and B_j^s are satellite
 814 delays, with b and B parameters expressed in meters and cycles, respectively; $N_{r,j}^s$
 815 represents the integer carrier phase ambiguity, in cycles, that is multiplied by
 816 wavelength λ_j , in meters; finally, $e_{r,j}^s$ and $\epsilon_{r,j}^s$ denote respective code and carrier
 817 phase measurement noise, assumed to be normally distributed with a zero mean. The
 818 frequency index j is an integer value that corresponds to the individual GNSS signal,
 819 where GPS L1 and L2 signals, for example, are assigned respectively as $j = 1$ and
 820 $j = 2$.

821 Higher-order ionospheric effects that account for ionospheric refraction
 822 depending on the planetary magnetic field are neglected in Equation 2.2, as
 823 maximum effects are typically below a few centimeters of range error (Bassiri and
 824 Hajj 1993; Hoque and Jakowski 2007). Note that the ionospheric effect advances the
 825 carrier phase and is thus represented in Equation 2.2 using a sign opposite of the
 826 ionospheric coefficient for the code measurements. The ionospheric coefficient
 827 μ/f_j^2 , where $\mu = 40.3 \cdot TEC$, relates the ionospheric delay of a reference frequency
 828 (i.e., $I_{r,1}^s$) to any other frequency based on the total electron content. Note that
 829 Equation 2.2 is rank deficient for $j \leq 2$, i.e., the number of unknown parameters
 830 exceeds the number of measurements, due to linear dependencies between the $b_{r,j}^s$
 831 and $B_{r,j}^s$ hardware delays and other unknown parameters.

832 2.2.2 Essential measurement combinations

833 Linear combinations of the Equation 2.2 raw carrier phase and pseudorange
 834 measurements at an epoch can be generalized for measurements transmitted on
 835 frequency j in the form:

$$o_{r,c}^s = \sum_{j=1}^n (\alpha_j \cdot \varphi_{r,j}^s + \beta_j \cdot p_{r,j}^s) \quad (2.3)$$

836 where α_j and β_j are signed, real-valued scale factors applied to respective carrier
 837 phase and pseudorange measurements that create the combined observable $o_{r,c}^s$. Note

838 that the Equation 2.3 form is adapted from the parameterization given by Hauschild
 839 (2017). If the Equation 2.2 code and carrier phase measurements are substituted in
 840 Equation 2.3, then unknown parameters become linear combinations of the original
 841 uncombined parameters, as depicted in Equation 2.4 below.

$$\begin{aligned}
 o_{r,c}^s = & \\
 & \Sigma(\alpha_j + \beta_j) \cdot G_r^s + \\
 & \Sigma(-\alpha_j + \beta_j) \cdot \frac{f_1^2}{f_j^2} \cdot I_{r,1}^s + \\
 & \Sigma(\alpha_j \cdot \lambda_j \cdot B_{r,j}^s + \beta_j \cdot c \cdot b_{r,j}^s) + \\
 & \Sigma(\alpha_j \cdot \lambda_j \cdot N_{r,j}^s) + \\
 & \Sigma(\alpha_j \cdot \epsilon_{r,j}^s + \beta_j \cdot e_{r,j}^s)
 \end{aligned} \tag{2.4}$$

842 The unknown parameters of combined observables in Equation 2.4 are
 843 clearly functions of the α_j and β_j coefficients. Although the α_j and β_j coefficients
 844 may be any real number, the existence of some parameters completely depends on
 845 combination of these coefficients. For example, the scale factor which controls the
 846 existence of the first order ionospheric delay is defined in Equation 2.5 for n
 847 frequencies.

$$SF_{Iono} = \sum_{j=1}^n (-\alpha_j + \beta_j) \frac{f_1^2}{f_j^2} \tag{2.5}$$

848 The ionosphere-free combination introduced in Section 1.2 is a special case of
 849 Equation 2.5 that is formed when carefully selected coefficient values α_j and β_j
 850 satisfy the conditions: $SF_{Iono} = 0$ and $j > 1$. This is critical for standard PPP users
 851 that rely on only the precise satellite orbit and clock products provided by the IGS,
 852 without any *a priori* ionospheric information. Equation 2.6 presents the ionosphere-
 853 free combination coefficients for dual-frequency carrier phase and pseudorange
 854 measurements.

$$\begin{aligned}
 \alpha_1 &= +\frac{f_1^2}{f_1^2 - f_2^2}; \alpha_2 = -\frac{f_2^2}{f_1^2 - f_2^2} \\
 \beta_1 &= \alpha_1; \beta_2 = \alpha_2
 \end{aligned} \tag{2.6}$$

855 The Equation 2.6 coefficients evaluated in Equation 2.5 confirm that the ionospheric
 856 parameter of Equation 2.4 is mathematically eliminated for carrier phase and
 857 pseudorange measurements. At the same time, the evaluations of $\Sigma(\alpha_j) = \Sigma(\beta_j) = 1$

858 in Equation 2.4 indicates that the combination preserves geometry parameters.
 859 Therefore, the geometric range, absolute receiver clock offset and tropospheric
 860 parameters that are contained within Equation 2.1 are identical before and after the
 861 combination, as each parameter is independent of the measurement frequency.

862 The ionosphere-free carrier phase observable, i.e., $\varphi_{r,IF}^s = \alpha_1 \cdot \varphi_{r,1}^s +$
 863 $\alpha_2 \cdot \varphi_{r,2}^s$, can be reconstructed by substituting the Equation 2.6 coefficients in
 864 Equation 2.4 to obtain:

$$\varphi_{r,IF}^s = G_r^s + \lambda_{IF} \cdot (N_{r,IF}^s + B_{r,IF}^s) + \epsilon_{r,IF}^s \quad (2.7)$$

865 where $\lambda_{IF} = \alpha_1 \cdot \lambda_1 + \alpha_2 \cdot \lambda_2$ represents the ionosphere-free wavelength; $N_{r,IF}^s =$
 866 $\alpha_1 \cdot N_{r,1}^s + \alpha_2 \cdot N_{r,2}^s$ denotes the (integer) ionosphere-free ambiguity; $B_{r,IF}^s =$
 867 $\alpha_1 \cdot B_{r,1}^s + \alpha_2 \cdot B_{r,2}^s$ denotes the ionosphere-free hardware bias; finally, $\epsilon_{r,IF}^s = \alpha_1 \cdot$
 868 $\epsilon_{r,1}^s + \alpha_2 \cdot \epsilon_{r,2}^s$ represents the combined measurement noise. If satellite carrier phase
 869 hardware bias information is not available, then a single-receiver user must re-
 870 parameterize $\tilde{N}_{r,IF}^s = N_{r,IF}^s + B_{r,IF}^s$ to remove the associated linear dependency.
 871 Although the resulting ambiguity parameter becomes estimable, it is no longer an
 872 integer and must be estimated as a biased non-integer real (e.g., float) value.
 873 However, the biased ambiguity term remains time-constant due to relatively stable
 874 satellite hardware biases.

875 The combined dual-frequency ionosphere-free pseudorange observable, i.e.,
 876 $p_{r,IF}^s = \beta_1 \cdot p_{r,1}^s + \beta_2 \cdot p_{r,2}^s$, can be reconstructed by substituting the Equation 2.6
 877 coefficients in Equation 2.4 to obtain:

$$p_{r,IF}^s = G_r^s + c \cdot b_{r,IF}^s + e_{r,IF}^s \quad (2.8)$$

878 where $b_{r,IF}^s = \beta_1 \cdot b_{r,1}^s + \beta_2 \cdot b_{r,2}^s$ represents the combined hardware bias; and
 879 $e_{r,IF}^s = \beta_1 \cdot e_{r,1}^s + \beta_2 \cdot e_{r,2}^s$ denotes the combined measurement noise. An obvious
 880 linear dependency exists in Equation 2.8 due to both the terms $c \cdot dt_r$ (see Equation
 881 2.1) and $c \cdot b_{r,IF}^s$ containing the same coefficient. Therefore, if satellite hardware bias
 882 information is not available, then the single-receiver user must re-parameterize
 883 $\tilde{dt}_{r,IF} = dt_r + b_{r,IF}^s$ to remove the associated rank deficiency. Furthermore, if the
 884 $b_{r,IF}^s$ parameter of Equation 2.8 is expanded following Equation 2.2, then the
 885 respective ionosphere-free receiver and satellite code hardware delays become
 886 differential code biases (DCBs) comprised of the original absolute code biases scaled
 887 by β_j coefficients. Precise satellite clock products provided by the IGS similarly

888 absorb ionosphere-free satellite DCBs in the estimated clock parameters. Therefore,
 889 satellite DCB corrections are not required in Equation 2.8 if the PPP user processes
 890 the same raw measurement combinations that were used to generate the satellite
 891 products, as these DCBs are consistently absorbed by the $\widetilde{dt}_{r,IF}$ parameter.

892 The scale factor which controls the existence of the geometric range, clock
 893 offsets, and tropospheric delay parameters contained within G_r^s is defined in
 894 Equation 2.9 for n frequencies.

$$SF_{Geo} = \sum_{j=1}^n (\alpha_j + \beta_j) \quad (2.9)$$

895 Geometry-free combinations are a special case of Equation 2.9 and are formed when
 896 coefficient values α_j and β_j satisfy the condition $SF_{Geo} = 0$, if $j > 1$. Therefore, the
 897 frequency difference between two measurements of the same type eliminates
 898 geometry. The coefficients that simultaneously remove geometry ($SF_{Geo} = 0$) and
 899 preserve ionospheric parameters ($SF_{Iono} = 1$) are presented in Equation 2.10 for
 900 dual-frequency measurements. Note that the pseudorange coefficients β_1 and β_2 in
 901 Equation 2.10 have an opposite sign as the carrier phase coefficients to preserve
 902 consistently positive ionospheric parameters.

$$\alpha_1 = +\frac{f_2^2}{f_1^2 - f_2^2}; \alpha_2 = -\frac{f_2^2}{f_1^2 - f_2^2} \quad (2.10)$$

$$\beta_1 = \alpha_2; \beta_2 = \alpha_1$$

903 The combined dual-frequency geometry-free pseudorange observable, i.e.,
 904 $p_{r,GF}^s = \beta_1 \cdot p_{r,1}^s + \beta_2 \cdot p_{r,2}^s$, can be reconstructed by substituting the Equation 2.10
 905 coefficients in Equation 2.4 to obtain:

$$p_{r,GF}^s = I_{r,1}^s + c \cdot b_{r,GF}^s + e_{r,GF}^s \quad (2.11)$$

906 where $I_{r,1}^s$ denotes the ionospheric absolute propagation delay of the first signal;
 907 $b_{r,GF}^s = \beta_1 \cdot b_{r,1}^s + \beta_2 \cdot b_{r,2}^s$ represents the combined hardware bias; and $e_{r,GF}^s = \beta_1 \cdot$
 908 $e_{r,1}^s + \beta_2 \cdot e_{r,2}^s$ denotes the combined measurement noise. The re-parameterization
 909 $\widetilde{I}_{r,1}^s = I_{r,1}^s + c \cdot b_{r,GF}^s$ allows a single-receiver user to estimate slant ionospheric
 910 delays that are biased by geometry-free pseudorange hardware delays. It is worth
 911 noting that the IGS routinely provides global ionospheric map (GIM) products that
 912 are estimated along with geometry-free DCBs of satellites and reference station
 913 receivers.

914 Linear combinations of raw measurements create observables that have new
915 apparent signal properties, namely, frequency, wavelength and noise. If
916 measurements are assumed to be uncorrelated and have identical errors, then errors
917 propagate as the square-root of the scaled squared sum of individual measurement
918 component errors due to error propagation law. Therefore, the noise properties of
919 combined observables are either amplified or attenuated relative to the original
920 measurements. Thus, the combined stochastic behavior of the ionosphere-free
921 observables in Equations 2.7 and 2.8 is amplified by about three times the original
922 measurement noise, i.e., $\sqrt{\Sigma(\alpha_1^2 + \alpha_2^2)}$, for GPS L1 and L2 signals. Similarly, the
923 geometry-free observable in Equation 2.11 is amplified by approximately 1.7 times
924 the raw measurement noise.

925 **2.2.3 Integer ambiguity resolution**

926 Combinations of individual carrier phase measurements are often referred to as
927 narrow- and wide-lane, depending on respective shorter and longer combined
928 wavelengths relative to the original raw measurements. For example, respective
929 narrow- and wide-lane carrier phase combinations for GPS L1 and L2 measurements
930 have combined wavelengths equal to approximately 11- and 86-cm. Incremental
931 integer ambiguity resolution methods benefit from wide-lane combinations, where it
932 is easier to first resolve a longer wavelength observable's ambiguity as an integer
933 value. Afterward, the solved integer wide-lane ambiguities assist the integer
934 resolution of the shorter wavelength narrow-lane ambiguities.

935 The cascade from wide- to narrow-lane integer ambiguity resolution is
936 commonly used for PPP-IAR to enable ambiguity-fixed positioning for PPP (i.e., for
937 single-receiver, ionosphere-free) users. This process requires further modifications to
938 the standard PPP model to separate receiver clock offset parameters into code and
939 phase clock components, which removes receiver code bias effects from the
940 ambiguity parameters. In addition, satellite phase bias products estimated by GNSS
941 reference networks must also be included in the PPP-IAR model to restore the wide-
942 lane ambiguities to integer values. The resulting narrow-lane ambiguities can then be
943 de-correlated and solved using the LAMBDA method (Teunissen et al. 1995).
944 Additional details regarding integer ambiguity resolution and the LAMBDA method
945 are provided in Appendix E.

946 **2.2.4 Combined multi-GNSS processing**

947 In the current multi-GNSS environment, positioning and navigation users have
948 access to more than 100 satellites of the combined GPS, GLONASS, Galileo and
949 BeiDou constellations, with signals transmitted across many shared and some unique
950 frequencies. However, these systems were developed and are maintained by various
951 national organizations that use different timing datums. For example, GPS Time
952 (GPST) was synchronized with International Atomic Time (TAI) at the first epoch of
953 Coordinated Universal Time (UTC) in the year 1980 (IS-GPS-200G 2012). Similar
954 synchronizations also formed GLONASST (ICD GLONASS 2008), GST (OS-SIS-
955 ICD 2021) and BDT (BDS-SIS-ICD 2013); the respective reference times used in
956 GLONASS, Galileo and BeiDou systems. These definitions and respective UTC
957 offsets are commonly used to convert multi-GNSS measurements to a consistent
958 system time, such as GPST, with time variations between datums estimated at each
959 epoch.

960 In addition to timing offsets, GNSS constellations also broadcast satellite
961 positions relative to a variety of Earth-Centered-Earth-Fixed (ECEF) reference
962 frames, where each frame is defined by different geodetic constants, ellipsoid
963 parameters, and reference epochs. The WGS-84, PZ-90, GTRF and BDC/CGCS
964 frames are used for respective GPS, GLONASS, Galileo and BeiDou systems.
965 Transformation parameters enable conversions to various ITRF realizations, with
966 nominal mm-level accuracy, for frames that are not already aligned to the ITRF.
967 Thus, multi-GNSS processing typically uses ITRF coordinates after any necessary
968 transformations are applied to establish a consistent reference frame.

969 Multi-GNSS positioning with measurements from more than one system in
970 the same model is affected by intra-system and inter-system biases, where “intra”
971 refers to the between-satellite biases within the same system and “inter” refers to
972 between-system biases. Inter-system biases (ISBs) complicate the positioning model
973 due to residual differences in constellation time benchmarks and changes in signal
974 paths inside receivers, resulting in system-dependent hardware delays (Liu et al.
975 2019). A single receiver clock offset estimated along with daily time-constant ISB
976 parameters is one strategy for multi-GNSS processing (Li et al. 2015). Alternatively,
977 receiver clock offset parameters separated for each system can sufficiently absorb the
978 ISBs (Lou et al. 2016). In the following discussion, the latter strategy is applied.

979 Therefore, the ionosphere-free pseudorange and carrier phase observables in
 980 Equation 2.7 and Equation 2.8 can be rewritten to include multi-GNSS
 981 measurements in the form:

$$p_{r,IF}^{s,GNSS} = \rho_r^s + dt_r^{GNSS} + \Sigma(m_r^s \cdot T_{W,GN,GE}) + e_{r,IF}^s \quad (2.12)$$

$$\varphi_{r,IF}^{s,GNSS} = \rho_r^s + dt_r^{GNSS} + \Sigma(m_r^s \cdot T_{W,GN,GE}) + \lambda_{IF}^{GNSS} \cdot \tilde{N}_{r,IF}^s + \epsilon_{r,IF}^s$$

982 where $dt_r^{GNSS} = \tilde{dt}_r + ISB^{(GNSS-GPS)}$ represents system-dependent receiver clock
 983 offsets that absorb ISBs relative to GPST in the biased ionosphere-free clock term
 984 (\tilde{dt}_r); λ_{IF}^{GNSS} denotes the system-dependent ionosphere-free wavelength, in meters;
 985 and all other parameters are identical to previous definitions. Note that the
 986 frequency-dependent ionosphere-free coefficients in Equation 2.6 must be evaluated
 987 to compute pseudorange and carrier phase measurement scale factors for each
 988 Equation 2.12 system.

989 The multi-GNSS PPP functional model in Equation 2.12 estimates the
 990 following unknown parameters: three receiver coordinate components, tropospheric
 991 zenith wet delay, two horizontal tropospheric delay gradients, one receiver clock
 992 offset for each GNSS constellation and one real-valued (float) ambiguity per
 993 satellite. The degrees of freedom (DOF), or redundancy, in Equation 2.12 is
 994 computed by differencing the number of estimated unknown parameters, $s + g + 6$,
 995 and observations, $s \cdot 2$, at each epoch, where s is the number of satellites and g is the
 996 number of GNSS constellations. Therefore, single-GNSS and triple-GNSS
 997 processing require at least seven and nine satellites, respectively, to enable per-epoch
 998 least-squares solutions. For filter-based estimation typically used in PPP, the
 999 dynamic model constraints enable solutions at all epochs, regardless of measurement
 1000 availability. However, poor model redundancy and satellite geometry can reduce
 1001 estimated parameter accuracy before ambiguities are precisely estimated, causing
 1002 poor least-squares-minus-Kalman-filter quality control and terminating the model
 1003 error detection algorithms.

1004 2.2.5 Model error evaluation and cycle slip detection methods

1005 All carrier phase positioning models presented thus far assume that ambiguity
 1006 parameters are time-constant and continuous. However, undetected cycle slips
 1007 introduce biased measurements in the positioning model, while noisy measurements

1008 reduce the precision of the estimated parameters. Undetected cycle slips are a major
 1009 problem for PPP, where the converged solution is tightly constrained to the assumed
 1010 time-constant ambiguity parameters, estimated using carrier phase measurements at a
 1011 millimeter noise level. If a cycle slip occurs, then the affected ambiguity is no longer
 1012 time-constant and must be reinitialized to a new value. Therefore, carrier phase
 1013 measurement cycle slips are critical model errors that must be addressed to maintain
 1014 high-accuracy positioning.

1015 The Melbourne-Wübbena wide-lane (MWWL) combination (Melbourne
 1016 1985; Wübbena and Hannover 1985) is commonly used to monitor carrier phase
 1017 cycle slips and is a critical component of model error detection algorithms (Blewitt
 1018 1990; Cai et al. 2013; Liu et al. 2011). The dual-frequency MWWL combination is
 1019 presented in Equation 2.13 as the difference of narrow lane ($\beta_{NL,j}$) pseudorange and
 1020 wide lane ($\alpha_{WL,j}$) carrier-phase measurements.

$$\alpha_{WL,j} = \frac{f_j}{f_1 - f_2}; \beta_{NL,j} = \frac{f_j}{f_1 + f_2} \quad (2.13)$$

$$o_{MWWL} = [\alpha_{WL,1} \cdot \varphi_1 - \alpha_{WL,2} \cdot \varphi_2] - [\beta_{NL,1} \cdot p_1 + \beta_{NL,2} \cdot p_2]$$

1021 The MWWL combined observable in Equation 2.13 can be expanded using Equation
 1022 2.4 to obtain:

$$o_{MWWL} = \lambda_{WL} \cdot N_{WL} + \quad (2.14)$$

$$\lambda_{WL} \cdot (B_1 - B_2) - c \cdot (\beta_{NL,1} \cdot b_1 + \beta_{NL,2} \cdot b_2) +$$

$$\alpha_{WL,1} \cdot \epsilon_1 - \alpha_{WL,2} \cdot \epsilon_2 - \beta_{NL,1} \cdot e_1 - \beta_{NL,2} \cdot e_2$$

1023 where λ_{WL} denotes the wide-lane wavelength and $N_{WL} = N_1 - N_2$ represents the
 1024 integer wide-lane ambiguity as the difference between ambiguities of individual
 1025 measurements. It is apparent that o_{MWWL} is indeed both ionosphere- and geometry-
 1026 free, as related parameters are eliminated by the combination and do not appear in
 1027 Equation 2.14. Moreover, the MWWL combination in Equation 2.14 simplifies to
 1028 $o_{MWWL} = N_{MWWL}$, where $N_{MWWL} = \lambda_{WL} \cdot N_{WL} + bias + noise$ is simply the wide-
 1029 lane ambiguity biased by both carrier-phase and pseudorange hardware delays.
 1030 Therefore, if hardware biases are assumed to be time-constant over short intervals,
 1031 then cycle slips that independently affect either N_1 or N_2 create a discontinuity in the
 1032 N_{MWWL} time-series. Thus o_{MWWL} is a useful cycle slip detection indicator. It is worth
 1033 noting that o_{MWWL} receives noise contributions from both narrow-lane pseudorange
 1034 and wide-lane carrier phase components. Thus, the combined noise is mostly

1035 controlled by the relatively noisy pseudorange measurements. This is indeed true,
 1036 even though narrow-lane noise is actually reduced by about 30%, i.e.,

1037 $\sqrt{\beta_{NL,1}^2 + \beta_{NL,2}^2} = 0.71$, and wide-lane noise is amplified by about 5.7 times, i.e.,

1038 $\sqrt{\alpha_{WL,1}^2 + \alpha_{WL,2}^2} = 5.74$, for GPS L1 and L2 signal measurements having identical
 1039 noise properties on each frequency.

1040 The total electron content rate (TECR) is an additional quality control metric
 1041 that can be used to monitor carrier phase cycle slips. This technique uses the
 1042 Equation 2.10 coefficients to construct a geometry-free carrier phase observable that
 1043 contains only the slant ionosphere and the scaled difference between biased dual-
 1044 frequency ambiguities. This observable uses only precise carrier phase
 1045 measurements, which results in an extremely precise cycle slip detection metric. If
 1046 hardware biases are assumed to be time-constant over short intervals, then cycle slips
 1047 that independently affect either N_1 or N_2 create a discontinuity in the TECR time-
 1048 series can be used to detect and repair cycle slips (Liu 2011). Furthermore, a second-
 1049 order time-difference of the phase-based TEC (i.e., rate of TECR) eliminates trends
 1050 in the TECR time-series, which is especially beneficial during intervals having
 1051 increased ionospheric activity (Cai et al. 2013). In addition, recursive time-averaging
 1052 can reduce the MWWL ambiguity noise to further aid cycle slip detection (Cai et al.
 1053 2013). Thus, simultaneous monitoring of the MWWL ambiguity and time-
 1054 differenced TECR combinations can efficiently detect carrier phase cycle slips,
 1055 uniquely resolve cycles slips on individual signals, and be used to repair carrier
 1056 phase measurements to improve positioning performance.

1057 Detection-identification-adaptation (DIA) algorithms enable robust detection
 1058 of model errors by checking if measurement residuals agree with formal errors
 1059 (Teunissen 1998 and Petovello 2003). In a DIA algorithm, the detection step
 1060 computes a normalized test statistic t_i for i measurements that can be expressed as

$$t_i = \left| \frac{v_i \cdot P_i^{-1}}{\sqrt{v_i \cdot P_i^{-1}}} \right| \quad (2.15)$$

1061 where v_i represents the measurement residual and P_i denotes the corresponding
 1062 formal error along the residual variance co-variance matrix diagonal elements. Note
 1063 that model errors are assumed to follow a zero-mean, Gaussian distribution. Model
 1064 errors are identified if the test statistic exceeds a pre-defined threshold that is equal

1065 to a certain number of standard deviations away from the mean value. Finally, if at
 1066 least one measurement exceeds the threshold, then the model is adapted by removing
 1067 the outlier and the estimation is re-processed. For carrier phase measurements, this is
 1068 typically accomplished by reinitializing the related ambiguity parameter with a large
 1069 parameter noise value.

1070 **2.3 Ionospheric scintillation**

1071 This section first presents the characteristics of ionospheric scintillation along with
 1072 the challenges of positioning under scintillation effects. Typical scintillation
 1073 environments and geographic locations are discussed, along with the associated
 1074 degradation of high-accuracy positioning performance. Then mitigation techniques
 1075 are presented in order to provide details on methods that are later developed in this
 1076 thesis and used for subsequent multi-GNSS processing.

1077 **2.3.1 Characterization**

1078 Scintillation of GNSS signals is caused by plasma density irregularities in the
 1079 ionosphere (Kintner et al. 2001) and is characterized by rapid phase, amplitude and
 1080 carrier-to-noise density ratio (C/N0) fluctuations of the received signal (Sreeja
 1081 2016). The S_4 index given by Briggs and Parkin (1963) in Equation 2.16
 1082 characterizes amplitude scintillation levels and is defined as the standard deviation of
 1083 the received signal power or intensity (I) normalized to its mean value over a 60-
 1084 second interval:

$$S_4 = \sqrt{\frac{\langle I^2 \rangle - \langle I \rangle^2}{\langle I \rangle^2}} \quad (2.16)$$

1085 where $\langle \cdot \rangle$ denotes the mean operator.

1086 The σ_ϕ (sigma-phi) index characterizes phase scintillation severity and is
 1087 defined as the 60-second standard deviation of the received carrier phase detrended
 1088 using a high pass filter with a fixed 0.1-Hz cut-off frequency to sharpen the high-
 1089 frequency phase data (Yeh and Chao-Han 1982; Van Dierendonck et al. 1993). These
 1090 scintillation indices are output by specialized ionospheric scintillation monitoring
 1091 receivers (ISMRs) and are commonly used to illustrate scintillation conditions,

1092 typically classified as weak, moderate and strong (Aquino et al. 2005; Briggs and
1093 Parkin 1963; Basu et al. 2002; Sreeja et al. 2011; Spogli et al. 2013; Marques et al.
1094 2018; Veetil et al. 2020). If raw high-frequency (e.g., 50- or 100-Hz) post-
1095 correlation in-phase (I) and quadrature (Q) component data are recorded by the
1096 receiver and made available, then spectral properties can be estimated at shorter
1097 intervals (Guo et al. 2021). Alternatively, if ISMR data are not available, then the
1098 rate of total electron content index (ROTI) can effectively represent an
1099 approximation of overall scintillation levels (Pi et al. 1997; Juan et al. 2017).

1100 Scintillation occurrence is highly variable both temporally and spatially due
1101 to complex interactions between solar radiation and earth's magnetic field
1102 (Hunsucker and Hargreaves 2003). On a global scale, scintillation maximums are
1103 well-known to occur at high (polar) and low (near equatorial) geomagnetic latitudes
1104 (Basu et al. 2002). However, high latitude scintillation is mainly influenced by
1105 geomagnetic storms, while strong and frequent post-sunset scintillation is common
1106 in the equatorial regions between $\pm 20^\circ$ geomagnetic latitude due to the Equatorial
1107 Ionospheric Anomaly (EIA) (Spogli et al. 2013).

1108 This post-sunset scintillation effect is caused by ionospheric plasma density
1109 irregularities produced by interactions between Earth's electric and magnetic fields
1110 (Basu et al. 2002). Near Earth's geomagnetic equator, electric and magnetic fields
1111 are approximately perpendicular, which causes a "fountain effect" as free electrons
1112 move vertically (i.e., perpendicular to the electric and magnetic fields) through the
1113 ionosphere and are deposited at approximately ± 15 - 20 -degrees geomagnetic latitude
1114 regions. For these reasons, polar/auroral scintillation studies usually coincide with
1115 specific geomagnetic storm events (Mitchell et al. 2005; De Franceschi et al. 2008;
1116 Meggs et al. 2008; Prikryl et al. 2011a; Kinrade et al. 2012), while equatorial studies
1117 normally overlap with local times where scintillation is most intense (Spogli et al.
1118 2009; Li et al. 2010; Prikryl et al. 2011b; Veetil et al. 2020).

1119 **2.3.2 Effects on GNSS positioning**

1120 Strong scintillation is indicated by large values of the aforementioned scintillation
1121 metrics, which have been shown to amplify kinematic PPP errors by several orders
1122 of magnitude compared to non-scintillation conditions (Pi et al. 2017; Luo et al.
1123 2018; Marques et al. 2018, Guo et al. 2019; Vadakke Veetil et al. 2020). Frequent

1124 loss of lock, cycle slips and increased noise accompany strong scintillation
1125 conditions due to worse signal tracking performance, especially for the carrier phase
1126 (Skone et al. 2001; Doherty et al. 2003; Sreeja et al. 2012). Furthermore, poor
1127 satellite geometry can occur if many noisy measurements are removed from the
1128 estimation process by model error detection algorithms (Marques et al. 2018).
1129 Scintillation effects on modernized GNSS positioning performance were observed
1130 and evaluated for the GPS L2C signal (Marques et al. 2016), BeiDou constellation
1131 (Luo et al. 2018), and combined GPS+GLONASS (Marques et al. 2018) and
1132 GPS+GLONASS+Galileo (Dabove et al. 2020) processing. These studies
1133 demonstrated average vertical positioning accuracy of about 20- to 50-cm using
1134 multi-GNSS and modernized signals under scintillation. However, strong
1135 scintillation conditions can amplify positioning errors to many times larger than the
1136 average (i.e., overall) error at an individual epoch. For this reason, it is important to
1137 consider the worst-case positioning error in an ionospheric scintillation environment.

1138 **2.3.3 Mitigation strategies**

1139 Several strategies were developed in recent years to improve scintillation-
1140 affected positioning performance. For example, if scintillation is detected by
1141 monitoring the dual-frequency slant ionospheric rate (Cai et al. 2013), then the
1142 affected satellites can simply be removed from the estimation process until
1143 scintillation metrics return to their nominal levels. However, this is not a robust
1144 strategy because remaining satellite geometry may suffer and dilute the estimation
1145 precision (i.e., DOP amplification). Even if multi-GNSS processing is applied to
1146 increase the number of satellites, poor satellite geometry may occur if many satellites
1147 are affected by scintillation simultaneously. Lastly, a standard satellite elevation-
1148 based stochastic model applied to either single- or multi-GNSS processing may not
1149 be realistic when high-elevation satellites are affected by ionospheric scintillation, as
1150 satellites observed in the zenith direction are modeled as having the most precise
1151 measurements in the elevation-based strategy.

1152 For these reasons, the mitigation of scintillation effects at the receiver
1153 tracking loop level or within positioning algorithms is preferred. Receiver tracking
1154 improvements were demonstrated using enhanced Kalman filter-based phase lock
1155 loop (PLL) tracking algorithms (Humphreys 2005; Susi et al. 2017), assisted by

1156 frequency lock loop (FLL) processing (Zhang and Morton 2009) and with *a priori*
1157 in-phase filtering (Xu et al. 2015). Scintillation mitigation can also be achieved by
1158 using: a scintillation-sensitive stochastic model (Aquino et al. 2009; Silva et al.
1159 2010; Weng et al. 2014); enhanced model error detection and quality control
1160 algorithms (Zhang et al. 2014; Luo et al. 2020); regional TEC information with a
1161 robust stochastic model (Park et al. 2017); and functional model re-parameterization
1162 to absorb scintillation-induced range errors combined with Aquino et al. (2009) and
1163 Zhang et al. (2014) methods (Vani et al. 2019).

1164 The modified least squares stochastic model presented in Aquino et al. (2009)
1165 and Silva et al. (2010) successfully mitigated high latitude scintillation effects using
1166 Conker et al. (2003) receiver tracking error model outputs. This method assumed that
1167 phase and amplitude scintillation effects would be adequately represented in the
1168 receiver PLL and delay-locked loop (DLL) tracking error variances computed using
1169 Conker models. However, this technique is only valid when the scintillation is in the
1170 low or moderate level. Strong amplitude scintillation, namely $S_4 > 0.7$, frequently
1171 encountered at low latitudes restricts the Conker model output availability due to the
1172 model mathematical expression limitation, which originates from an assumption that
1173 the amplitude scintillation follows the Nakagami-m (1960) distribution. Therefore,
1174 more reliable tracking error models were developed by Moraes et al. (2014) using
1175 the α - μ distribution by Yacoub (2007) to extend the tracking error variance
1176 computation capabilities. Sreeja et al. (2020) demonstrated improved kinematic PPP
1177 horizontal and vertical positioning accuracies using α - μ distribution based tracking
1178 error variances in a modified stochastic model under low latitude scintillation
1179 conditions. However, the α - μ approach improved 3D positioning errors by 1- to 3-
1180 cm relative to the Conker method, in terms of RMS computed over 4-hour intervals
1181 affected by strong scintillation. It was reported that this is mainly due to the
1182 inaccurate parameter estimation of the α - μ distribution.

1183 Due to the relatively small improvements between stochastic mitigation
1184 methods, the Conker model was used as the basis for algorithm development
1185 throughout this thesis. The Conker model for the DLL and PLL tracking error
1186 variance of respective GPS pseudorange (C/A) and carrier phase signals within the
1187 L1 frequency band are:

$$\sigma_{DLL,L1}^2 = \frac{B_{DLL} \cdot d \cdot [1 + (\eta_{DLL} \cdot SN0 \cdot (1 - 2 \cdot S_{4,L1}^2))^{-1}]}{2 \cdot SN0_{L1} \cdot (1 - S_{4,L1}^2)} \quad (2.17)$$

$$\sigma_{PLL,L1}^2 = \frac{B_{PLL} \cdot [1 + (2 \cdot \eta_{PLL} \cdot SN0_{L1} \cdot (1 - 2 \cdot S_{4,L1}^2))^{-1}]}{SN0_{L1} \cdot (1 - S_{4,L1}^2)} + \frac{\pi \cdot T}{k \cdot f_n^{p-1} \cdot \sin((2 \cdot k + 1 - p) \cdot \pi \cdot (2 \cdot k)^{-1})} + \text{oscillator noise} \quad (2.18)$$

1188 where the receiver-specific parameters B_{DLL} and B_{PLL} are respective one-sided DLL
 1189 and third-order PLL bandwidths, in hertz; d is the correlator spacing, in chips;
 1190 $SN0 = 10^{0.1 \cdot (C/N0)}$ is the fractional signal-to-noise density ratio that uses the ratio of
 1191 the received signal power to the noise threshold $C/N0$; η_{DLL} and η_{PLL} are respective
 1192 DLL and PLL pre-detection integration times, in seconds; S_4 is the signal-dependent
 1193 amplitude scintillation index; T is the 1-Hz phase noise spectral strength; p is the
 1194 phase power spectral density (PSD) slope; k is the PLL loop order; and finally, f_n is
 1195 the PLL natural frequency, in hertz. In the case of ISMR data, the scintillation
 1196 parameters in Equations 2.17 and 2.18 are estimated internally by the 50- or 100-Hz
 1197 raw data and are reported in output files. In addition, receiver tracking loop
 1198 parameters can be assumed or provided from receiver manufacturer specifications. It
 1199 can be observed in Equation 2.18 that the PLL variance is the summation of
 1200 scintillation error, thermal noise, and oscillator noise components.

1201 The respective chips- and radians-squared base units of $\sigma_{DLL,L1}^2$ and $\sigma_{PLL,L1}^2$
 1202 converted to units of meters and cycles are:

$$\sigma_{DLL,L1}(\text{meters}) = \sqrt{\sigma_{DLL,L1}^2 \cdot F_{DLL,L1}} \quad (2.19)$$

$$\sigma_{PLL,L1}(\text{cycles}) = \sqrt{\sigma_{PLL,L1}^2 \cdot F_{PLL}}$$

1203 where $F_{DLL,L1} = 293.0523$ meters per chip for GPS L1C/A; and $F_{PLL} =$
 1204 $(2 \cdot \pi)^{-1}$ cycles per radian for carrier phase signals. Therefore, the units in Equation
 1205 2.19 are consistent with pseudorange and carrier phase measurements and can be
 1206 used to form a modified stochastic model, as recommended by Aquino et al. (2009).

1207 **2.4 Atmospheric delays and mitigation**

1208 High-accuracy GNSS positioning separates atmospheric error components into
1209 tropospheric and ionospheric categories. In general, *a priori* measurement
1210 corrections from advanced modelling outputs can be applied to reduce the receiver-
1211 satellite line-of-sight range effects. This section presents the methods and challenges
1212 involved in generating and using atmospheric corrections for high-accuracy GNSS
1213 positioning.

1214 **2.4.1 Troposphere error modelling and correction**

1215 Tropospheric delays can typically cause meter-level range biases for GNSS
1216 measurements in the zenith direction, with effects amplified up to tens of meters in
1217 slant directions. Therefore, tropospheric effects are a major constituent of the overall
1218 GNSS error budget and must be modelled, estimated or corrected to achieve high-
1219 accuracy positioning. Fortunately, the hydrostatic (or dry) tropospheric delay
1220 component can be accurately modelled to remove about 90% of the total effect
1221 (Saastamoinen 1972; Leandro et al. 2006). The remaining wet tropospheric delay
1222 depends on atmospheric water vapor and is difficult to model due to high spatial and
1223 temporal variability. For this reason, wet tropospheric delay is typically estimated in
1224 the zenith direction, then scaled by elevation-dependent mapping functions that
1225 convert from the zenith to slant directions (Niell 1996). These mapping functions are
1226 symmetrical for an individual receiver and therefore assume identical azimuthal
1227 behaviour for satellites at a constant elevation angle.

1228 Asymmetrical tropospheric conditions become more evident during severe
1229 weather events that are accompanied by rapid changes in atmospheric water vapor,
1230 e.g., heavy rainfall due to storms or typhoons (Ma and Verhagen 2021). Therefore,
1231 precise positioning applications are recommended to estimate azimuthal-dependent
1232 horizontal gradients along with the standard zenith wet delay parameter (Bar-Sever
1233 et al. 1998). Horizontal linear models that separate the tropospheric asymmetry in to
1234 north-south and west-east gradients (Chen and Herring 1997) tend to have worse
1235 performance under abnormal tropospheric conditions (Douša et al. 2016; Masoumi et
1236 al. 2017). Therefore, severe weather events, especially with asymmetrical
1237 tropospheric conditions, may threaten high-accuracy GNSS positioning applications.

1238 Furthermore, Ma et al. 2021 demonstrated in simulation that inadequate tropospheric
1239 modelling resulted in worse PPP integer ambiguity resolution success rates during
1240 storm events.

1241 **2.4.2 Ionospheric error modelling and estimation**

1242 Although the well-known ionosphere-free linear combinations in Equation 2.7 and
1243 Equation 2.18 mathematically eliminates the first-order ionospheric delay, the
1244 combined measurement noise is amplified. Furthermore, the ionosphere-free
1245 functional model eliminates 99.9% of the ionospheric delay along the receiver-
1246 satellite path (Hoque and Jakowski 2008), which may be important for applications
1247 such as atmospheric monitoring. Fortunately, some GNSS network analysis centers
1248 estimate ionospheric information and provide gridded data products to users. These
1249 products are then made available as either Global Ionospheric Map (GIM) or
1250 Regional Ionospheric Map (RIM) data sets depending on the spatial density of the
1251 underlying GNSS reference network. The most common GIM product is provided by
1252 the IGS which combines the independent output GIM products from various analysis
1253 centers (Hernández-Pajares et al. 2009). However, it is preferred to use all external
1254 data products from the same provider to eliminate inconsistencies that may arise.

1255 Regardless of the extents covered, both the RIM and GIM maps typically
1256 contain vertical TEC (VTEC) values and corresponding uncertainty at uniform time
1257 intervals and regular spatial resolution. The VTEC data provided to users normally
1258 originates from slant TEC (STEC) that is estimated by a GNSS reference station
1259 network. Then, STEC is projected to vertical using a mapping function that models
1260 the ionospheric effect at the height of a representative layer, or layers, within the
1261 atmosphere (Mannucci et al. 1998). However, the STEC estimation is non-trivial and
1262 commonly uses the Equation 2.11 geometry-free combination that enables biased
1263 estimation of the slant ionospheric delay for a single, dual-frequency receiver. The
1264 re-parameterization of the ionospheric parameter in Equation 2.11 contains both the
1265 original absolute satellite and receiver hardware delays in Equation 2.2 and
1266 measurement bias terms. Carrier phase measurements are also affected by unknown
1267 ambiguity parameters. Therefore, a so-called ‘carrier to code levelling’ process is
1268 often used to assimilate pseudorange and carrier phase measurements in the same
1269 functional model (Ciraolo et al. 2007). In this approach, the mean difference between

1270 geometry-free pseudorange and carrier phase measurements is estimated for each
1271 continuous arc of an observed satellite. The resulting high-precision geometry-free
1272 carrier phase observable can then be levelled (e.g., offset removed) to create a
1273 theoretically unbiased slant ionospheric parameter.

1274 As shown by Park et al. (2017), RIM data can offer better spatial and
1275 temporal resolutions and can improve relative (i.e., double-differenced) positioning
1276 performance when compared with conventional GIM processing. Although post-
1277 processing was used by Park et al. (2017), forecasted TEC, on the order of seconds
1278 to minutes, has been developed to enable real-time ionosphere-corrected positioning
1279 applications (Grzesiak et al. 2018). However, forecast quality worsens during the
1280 post-sunset hours at low latitudes due to increased ionospheric temporal variation.
1281 Furthermore, ionospheric corrections are considered primarily in relative positioning
1282 studies (Paziewski and Sieradzki 2020), while single-receiver techniques such as
1283 PPP are often overlooked. For example, the spatial and temporal variation of the
1284 ionospheric delay could be used to enhance the measurement stochastic model (Luo
1285 et al. 2022). Therefore, one aim of this thesis is to demonstrate positioning
1286 improvements by incorporating standard GIM and custom RIM data in a single-
1287 receiver PPP model.

1288 **2.5 Methods and innovations developed in this thesis**

1289 In this thesis, single- and multi-GNSS algorithms and processing methods were
1290 developed to improve kinematic PPP performance. In particular, multi-GNSS PPP
1291 was evaluated under ionospheric scintillation, with and without the mitigation
1292 strategies applied. New methods to enable mitigated processing for a non-specialized
1293 receiver affected by strong ionospheric scintillation is shown to improve worst-case
1294 positioning errors. Additional methods were developed to provide external
1295 information to process troposphere-corrected and ionosphere-weighted PPP. The
1296 innovative troposphere-corrected methods include a fully stochastic approach, where
1297 network-estimated tropospheric corrections and correction precisions are used to
1298 improve kinematic PPP performance during a storm event. The new ionosphere-
1299 weighted technique successfully uses GIM data in a modified stochastic model to
1300 improve low-latitude kinematic PPP performance, especially for the worst-case error
1301 epochs.

1302 **2.5.1 Multi-GNSS ionospheric scintillation mitigation**

1303 Ionospheric scintillation threatens high-accuracy GNSS applications and exacerbates
1304 positioning challenges at high and low latitudes and during space weather events (Pi
1305 et al. 2017; Luo et al. 2018; Marques et al. 2018, Guo et al. 2019; Vadakke Veetil et
1306 al. 2020). In Section 4, multi-GNSS combinations of GPS, GLONASS and Galileo
1307 were processed and evaluated under low latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions.
1308 Then, the Conker et al. (2003) model for the GPS L1C/A DLL and PLL that were
1309 originally developed for GPS signals were extended to multi-GNSS processing. The
1310 resulting multi-GNSS tracking error variances were then used in a more realistic
1311 stochastic model, following a modified approach of Aquino et al. (2009).

1312 **2.5.2 Ionosphere-weighted positioning**

1313 Harsh ionospheric conditions are frequently encountered at low latitudes due to
1314 regular occurrences of strong TEC gradients. In Section 5, a PPP model is developed
1315 using ionospheric-weighted GNSS measurements that rely on GIM and RIM data
1316 products as inputs to a modified stochastic model. Low latitude GNSS observations
1317 are processed and evaluated using both a standard satellite-elevation-based
1318 weighting and the modified approach to improve PPP performance under highly
1319 active ionospheric conditions. The results presented herein were developed in
1320 collaboration with Juliana Garrido Damaceno of the Istituto Nazionale di Geofisica e
1321 Vulcanologia (INGV) of the TREASURE project, who generated the RIM that is
1322 used as an external input to the positioning model.

1323 **2.5.3 Troposphere-corrected positioning**

1324 For high accuracy GNSS positioning, the troposphere is typically separated into dry
1325 and wet components, with horizontal gradients also optionally estimated. After the
1326 dry delay is modelled, the remaining zenith wet delay and gradient parameters are
1327 typically estimated using tight constraints. Although this strategy is reasonable under
1328 normal conditions, weather events require an updated processing method that
1329 accommodates rapid changes in the wet delay. In Section 5, external troposphere
1330 corrections and correction precisions are estimated by a GNSS reference network

1331 and made available to PPP users. Then, the *a priori* tropospheric wet delay
1332 information is applied and positioning performance is evaluated using deterministic,
1333 partially stochastic, and fully stochastic corrections. The results presented herein
1334 were developed in collaboration with Hongyang Ma of Delft University of
1335 Technology, as part of the TREASURE project, who interpolated the precise
1336 corrections at the user station locations.

1337 **2.6 Summary**

1338 This chapter first reviews the state-of-the-art methods for single-receiver positioning,
1339 namely the PPP functional model, linear measurement combinations and model error
1340 detection algorithms. Ionospheric scintillation is presented along with the effects on
1341 high accuracy positioning and mitigation strategies. Positioning methods that use
1342 external atmospheric delays are introduced, namely strategies that include
1343 tropospheric correction and ionospheric weighting for high-accuracy processing.
1344 Finally, an overview of the methods developed throughout this thesis is given.

1345 Chapter 3

1346 POINT Software

1347 **3.1 Introduction**

1348 The Position Orientation INTeGration (POINT) software was originally developed
1349 for positioning and attitude determination using low-cost GPS and inertial sensors
1350 (Hide et al. 2007). POINT was developed using the object-oriented C++
1351 programming language and contains many processing modules. Over the past
1352 decade, various researchers at the University of Nottingham have developed the
1353 POINT software for processing single- and multi-constellation GNSS measurements
1354 in a PPP configuration. Although other modules exist, the algorithms in this thesis
1355 were developed in the POINT PPP processing framework. The program is capable of
1356 processing multi-frequency, multi-constellation RINEX observation files and is
1357 based on Kalman filter processing. Version control for the program is done using an
1358 online GitLab repository. As is the case for other GNSS measurement processing
1359 engines, external products are required to use as inputs to the complex error models
1360 needed to resolve a user position.

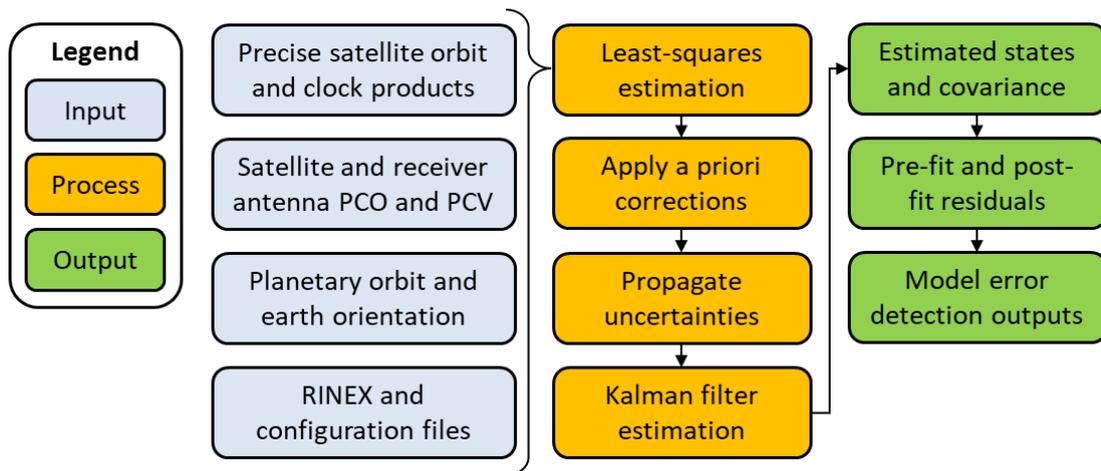
1361 This chapter begins with a brief description of the main features of the
1362 POINT software. Then, the estimation filter is described in detail to relate measured
1363 pseudorange and carrier phase observations to unknown parameter states. Afterward,
1364 the default POINT software performance is presented to demonstrate achievable
1365 positioning results under ideal conditions. Finally, the contributions developed for
1366 this thesis are presented.

1367 **3.2 Overview of main features**

1368 The source code for POINT is available in a private online repository hosted by
1369 GitLab (via <https://gitlab.com/DfAC/POINT>); a version control tool which

1370 automatically tracks code changes among project collaborators. This thesis
1371 contributed manuals and documentation to configure GitLab and link the POINT
1372 project to a local computer. The release version of POINT is protected by the project
1373 manager inside the master branch, while all other developers contribute to POINT in
1374 separate branches and later merge changes to the master branch. Because this online
1375 version control allows easy access to source code files for GitLab users that have
1376 been granted access, the changes to POINT developed in this thesis can be used by
1377 other researchers in the future.

1378 The POINT software overview in Figure 3.1 depicts the external products
1379 introduced in Sections 1.2.1 and 1.2.2 as inputs to the PPP processing of GNSS
1380 observations contained within an input RINEX file at a single epoch. After inputs are
1381 stored and a user-defined configuration file is read, a least-squares estimation is
1382 carried out using ionosphere-free least squares to find an approximate receiver
1383 position and receiver clock offset. The estimated position is used to compute initial
1384 receiver-satellite unit vectors (i.e., geometry) that enable the application of *a priori*
1385 measurement corrections in the following step. For example, the receiver and
1386 satellite PCV corrections are functions of receiver-satellite geometry, while some
1387 measurement weighting strategies are functions of respective satellite elevation
1388 angles. Next, measurement uncertainties are computed using the modeled
1389 measurement noise and are propagated using user-defined linear combination
1390 coefficients. The next step in POINT is to estimate unknown parameter states,
1391 including positioning components, using a Kalman filter that links the functional
1392 measurement model to a time-dynamic model of the estimated states. Finally, at each
1393 epoch, POINT outputs the estimated parameter states and covariance, pre- and post-
1394 fit measurement residuals, model error detection results and other log files. The
1395 middle and right columns in Figure 3.1 are repeated for each epoch of the input
1396 RINEX file to refine the estimated states.



1397

1398

1399

1400

Figure 3.1. POINT software overview for PPP processing at a single measurement epoch, organized by inputs (left column), processing (middle column), and outputs (right column).

1401 3.3 Kalman filter implementation

1402

1403

1404

1405

1406

1407

1408

1409

1410

1411

1412

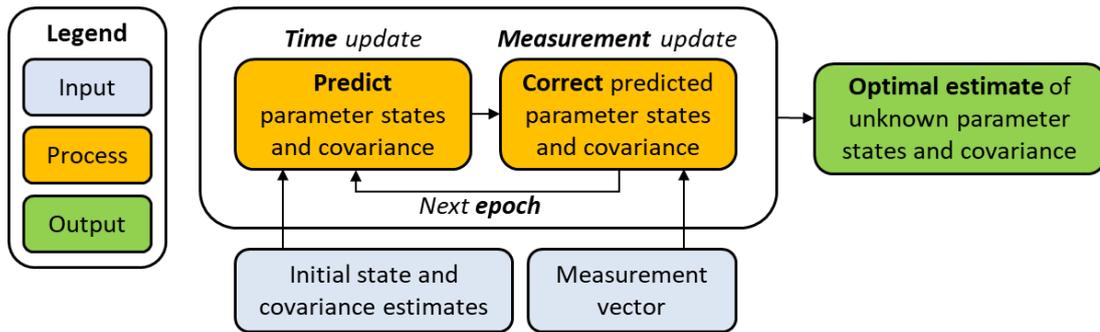
1413

1414

1415

1416

The Kalman (1960) filter (see Welch and Bishop 1995) was described by Levy (1997) as “navigation’s integration workhorse”. Although this description normally applies to inertial navigation systems (INS) that use GNSS-aided inertial measurement unit (IMU) devices, a model that uses only GNSS measurements can also benefit from Kalman filtering. In this GNSS-only case, the Kalman filter optimally integrates pseudorange and carrier phase measurements using *a priori* information regarding unknown parameter states, namely the carrier phase ambiguities and positioning components. The Kalman filter process is summarized in Figure 3.2, where initial state and covariance estimates are required to pre-populate the filter. Afterward, a time update predicts state and covariance estimates forward in time. Then predictions are corrected using measurements at a given epoch. The prediction-correction cycle is repeated at the next epoch, where new measurements are available, to output optimal estimates of unknown parameter states and covariance. In the POINT software, a Kalman filter is implemented following Figure 3.2 to integrate GNSS measurements for PPP processing.



1417

1418 **Figure 3.2.** Overview of the Kalman filter algorithm, characterized by time updates
 1419 (predictions) and measurement updates (corrections) to estimate optimal unknown
 1420 parameter states and covariance, organized by inputs (bottom row), processing
 1421 (center box), and outputs (right box).

1422 The Kalman filter first requires that initial estimated unknown parameter
 1423 states and associated covariances are configured in the state vector \hat{x}_0 and co-
 1424 variance P_0 matrix. In POINT, initialization of the state vector (\hat{x}_0) is done using
 1425 ionosphere-free least squares estimation of pseudorange measurements at the first
 1426 epoch. The block-diagonal initial covariance matrix (P_0) is populated by the Table
 1427 3.1 default initial uncertainty values. One receiver clock offset parameter is included
 1428 in the functional model for each system, with each initialized using large uncertainty
 1429 values, as the receiver clock is assumed to be low-quality compared to the atomic
 1430 clocks used by GNSS satellites. Ambiguity parameters are also initialized with large
 1431 initial uncertainties because the pseudorange-based state vector initialization
 1432 excludes carrier phase measurements and because ambiguities are difficult to
 1433 estimate precisely until accumulated carrier phase measurements are available.

1434 After initialization, parameter states \hat{x}_k^- and covariances P_k^- are predicted at
 1435 epoch k using the state transition matrix Φ_k and process noise Q_{k-1} (i.e., process
 1436 uncertainty) in Equation 3.1.

$$\begin{aligned}\hat{x}_k^- &= \Phi_k \cdot \hat{x}_{k-1}^+ \\ P_k^- &= \Phi_k \cdot P_{k-1}^+ \cdot \Phi_k^T + Q_{k-1}\end{aligned}\quad (3.1)$$

1437 At this stage, and for remaining PPP processing without inertial measurements or
 1438 other navigation sensors, the state transition matrix Φ is an identity matrix. The
 1439 process uncertainty matrix Q is block-diagonal with entries at elements
 1440 corresponding to the Table 3.1 process uncertainty values. Note that the 60-second
 1441 GNSS measurement processing used throughout this thesis simplifies the Table 3.1
 1442 process uncertainty units to meters-squared per minute.

1443 The values contained within the process uncertainty matrix (Q) control how
 1444 the estimated unknown parameters evolve over time. For example, in kinematic PPP,
 1445 where the receiver is not stationary, the estimated three-dimensional positioning
 1446 components do not have time constraints, i.e., $Q_{X,Y,Z} \approx \infty$, while static processing
 1447 completely constrains the positioning components, i.e., $Q_{X,Y,Z} = 0$. Thus, kinematic
 1448 PPP is independent of previously estimated positioning components, while static PPP
 1449 accumulates upon the previous position estimation. In other words, positioning
 1450 components estimated using kinematic and static configurations are respectively
 1451 unlinked and linked in the time domain. Ambiguity parameters are modelled as time-
 1452 constant, unless a cycle slip is detected, in which case the associated ambiguity is
 1453 reinitialized with a large process uncertainty value. Estimated tropospheric
 1454 components related to the zenith wet delay and horizontal gradients are tightly
 1455 constrained in time because the atmospheric water vapor and asymmetry effects are
 1456 assumed to be quite stable over short time periods.

1457

1458 **Table 3.1.** Default values for initial and process uncertainties of the ionosphere-free
 1459 PPP functional model in the POINT software.

Functional model component	Description	Initial uncertainty [m]	Process uncertainty [m ² /epoch]
Position	3D receiver position (X, Y, Z)	$1 \cdot 10^3$	$1 \cdot 10^{10}$ for kinematic 0 for static
Receiver clock offset	Clock error of the receiver with respect to GPS time	$1 \cdot 10^5$	$1 \cdot 10^5$
Troposphere	Tropospheric zenith wet delay	1	$1 \cdot 10^{-5}$
Troposphere gradients	Tropospheric horizontal (north, east) gradient components	0	$3 \cdot 10^{-6}$
Carrier phase ambiguities	Ambiguity parameters for carrier phase observations	$1 \cdot 10^5$	0 without cycle slip $1 \cdot 10^5$ with cycle slip
Ionosphere	Eliminated by ionosphere-free combination	-	-

1460

1461 The next step of the Kalman filter algorithm is to compute the Kalman gain
 1462 K_k , which optimally controls the weight given to measurements and predicted state
 1463 parameters. This innovative intermediate step links the time-dynamic and
 1464 measurement models and directs the filter solution either toward or away from
 1465 predictions or measurements. For details on the derivation of K_k , readers are directed

1466 to the excellent summary by Welch and Bishop (1995). In short, the Kalman gain
 1467 derivation aims to weight the measurement and dynamic model components to
 1468 minimize the *a posteriori* error covariance.

$$K_k = P_k^- \cdot H_k^T \cdot (H_k \cdot P_k^- \cdot H_k^T + R_k)^{-1} \quad (3.2)$$

1469 The new parameters in Equation 3.2 are related to the measurement model, where H_k
 1470 is the design matrix and is populated by the PPP functional model coefficients
 1471 (columns) for each measurement (rows); and R_k is a diagonal matrix containing the
 1472 variance of the measurement noise. The elements of R_k are computed at each epoch
 1473 using modelled measurement noise values, typically set to 30-100-cm and 2-5-mm
 1474 for respective code and carrier phase measurements in the zenith direction.
 1475 Sinusoidal amplification of R_k elements is then applied using satellite elevation
 1476 angle in what is commonly named an elevation-based stochastic model. In the
 1477 POINT software, and throughout the following sections, R_k contains the propagated
 1478 measurement uncertainties computed using Equations 2.7 and 2.8 for ionosphere-
 1479 free combinations of dual-frequency GNSS measurements amplified by a sinusoidal
 1480 satellite elevation-based scale factor (Mohammed 2017).

1481 After the prediction (Equation 3.1) and Kalman gain (Equation 3.2) steps are
 1482 complete, the corrected parameters in the \hat{x}_k^+ state vector are estimated using
 1483 Equation 3.3, where observed measurements z_k and measurement predictions $H_k \cdot$
 1484 \hat{x}_k^- from the dynamic model are optimally combined using the Kalman gain. The
 1485 difference $z_k - H_k \cdot \hat{x}_k^-$ in Equation 3.3 is the measurement innovation, or pre-fit
 1486 residuals, which reflects the discrepancy between observed and predicted (computed)
 1487 measurements. In comparison, post-fit residuals are expressed as $z_k - H_k \cdot \hat{x}_k^+$ and
 1488 are typically computed after Equation 3.3 to assess the overall internal agreement
 1489 between the measurements and model.

$$\hat{x}_k^+ = \hat{x}_k^- + K_k \cdot (z_k - H_k \cdot \hat{x}_k^-) \quad (3.3)$$

1490 The final step of a single Kalman filter iteration is shown in Equation 3.4,
 1491 where the corrected unknown parameter covariance P_k^+ is estimated and used in
 1492 Equation 3.1 at the next epoch. In Equation 3.4, the predicted covariance P_k^- is
 1493 propagated using the design matrix H_k and Kalman gain K_k . The corrected
 1494 covariance P_k^+ is computed as the difference between the predicted and propagated
 1495 covariance. Note that because the Kalman filter is designed to minimize the
 1496 covariance, the values in P_k^+ tend to approach zero after a sufficient number of

1497 epochs are processed and, if no model errors are encountered, unknown parameter
1498 estimation becomes more precise over time.

$$\begin{aligned} P_k^+ &= P_k^- - K_k \cdot H_k \cdot P_k^- \\ &= (I - K_k \cdot H_k) \cdot P_k^- \end{aligned} \quad (3.4)$$

1499 The standard Kalman filter estimates the state of linear discrete-time
1500 processes, i.e., $z_k - H_k \cdot \hat{x}_k^-$. However, in many applications a non-linear
1501 relationship exists between estimated states and measurements. Therefore, the
1502 POINT software uses an Extended Kalman filter (EKF), where state and
1503 measurement vectors are linearized about respective current mean values. The
1504 linearization process given in Equation 3.5 is analogous to a Taylor series expansion
1505 that uses non-linear functions f and h to respectively relate approximate states (\tilde{x}_k)
1506 and measurements (\tilde{z}_k) to actual values. The corresponding state transition (Φ) and
1507 design (H) matrices then become Jacobian matrices and contain partial derivatives of
1508 the respective non-linear functions.

$$\begin{aligned} \tilde{x}_k &= f(\hat{x}_{k-1}) \\ z_k &= h(\tilde{x}_k) \end{aligned} \quad (3.5)$$

1509 In the Equation 3.5 linearized form, the measurement update to compute corrected
1510 state estimates in Equation 3.3 replaces $z_k - H_k \cdot \hat{x}_k^-$ with $z_k - \hat{z}_k$, which represents
1511 observed-minus-computed measurements. After linearization, the standard Kalman
1512 filter equations become usable for a non-linear model, as is the case for the PPP
1513 model.

1514 Note that while the measurement uncertainty R_k approaches zero in Equation
1515 3.2, the unknown parameter estimation in Equation 3.3 becomes more heavily
1516 weighted by the measurements. Conversely, while the estimated parameter
1517 uncertainty approaches zero, the dynamic model predictions in Equation 3.3 begin to
1518 outweigh measurements. For these reasons, PPP is affected by an initial convergence
1519 time of the estimated positioning error components where relatively noisy
1520 pseudorange measurements contribute more towards the position estimation in the
1521 initial epochs of processing. During this convergence, ambiguity parameters become
1522 progressively more precise due to the associated extremely precise carrier phase
1523 measurements and process uncertainty time constraints. The PPP model is informed
1524 of the carrier phase precision by configuring a low noise (i.e., large weight) relative
1525 to the pseudorange measurements. After a certain convergence period, which is

1526 typically 30- to 60-minutes, the precise ambiguity estimates cause the parameter
1527 covariance to approach zero and the dynamic model predictions begin to control the
1528 solution. In this case, the converged solution becomes almost entirely controlled by
1529 the carrier phase measurements due to the nearly infinite precision of the time-
1530 constant estimated ambiguities.

1531 **3.4 Default software performance and configuration**

1532 The achievable performance for POINT PPP processing is presented in this section
1533 to demonstrate the nominal accuracy and precision that can be obtained under ideal
1534 conditions using both kinematic and static configurations. Performance evaluations
1535 also establish that implementations of *a priori* error models and estimation
1536 procedures within POINT are accurate and are suitable for PPP processing.

1537 Prior to processing and evaluation, the POINT software must be configured
1538 to process GNSS measurements using the implemented models and estimation
1539 strategies. The default POINT software configuration for GPS-only processing
1540 presented in Table 3.2 is used throughout this thesis unless otherwise noted.

1541 The settings in Table 3.2 were used to process 8 hours of dual-frequency
1542 GPS L1 and L2 pseudorange and carrier phase measurements for station PPTE using
1543 static PPP mode. Although this station is located near the equator, the atmospheric
1544 conditions at the time of observation were relatively calm. Positioning errors were
1545 evaluated against the estimated position at the final epoch of a 24-hour static
1546 processing session output from the Canadian online PPP tool (CSRS-PPP) as
1547 reference. Therefore, small position errors indicate that the POINT outputs and
1548 processing strategies are consistent with an alternative publicly available software.
1549 The horizontal and vertical positioning component time series in Figure 3.3 shows
1550 that all positioning components converge to and remain below 5-cm error after 18
1551 minutes of processing. Positioning accuracy and precision are respectively
1552 represented by the mean and standard deviation of the Figure 3.3 time-series. These
1553 values were computed after one hour of processing to exclude the large errors that
1554 occur before convergence is achieved. In the static PPP case, all positioning
1555 components achieve 1- to 9-mm accuracy and precision, apart from a slightly worse
1556 1.9-cm vertical accuracy.

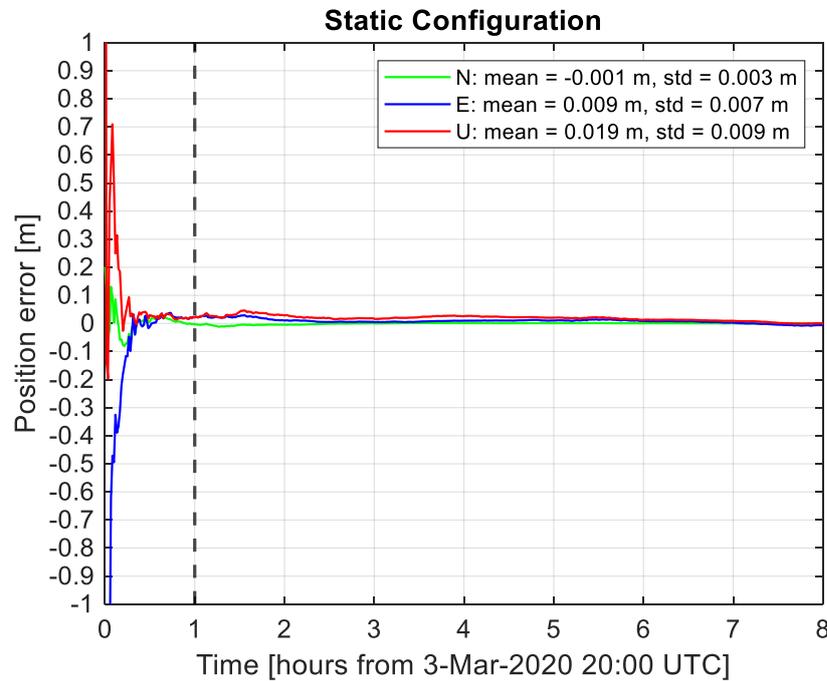
1557 **Table 3.2.** Default POINT software configurations and estimation strategies for
 1558 GPS-only PPP processing.

GNSS processing	Configurations/strategies
Constellation: signals	GPS: L1P, L2P
Functional model	Ionosphere-free combination
Measurement rate	60-sec
Elevation cutoff threshold	10-deg
Estimation process	Extended Kalman filter
Measurement weighting	Elevation based (see Mohammed 2017)
Satellite/receiver antenna corrections	PCO/PCV corrections: igs14_2108.atx
Satellite orbit and clock	IGS MGEX CODE products
Differential code bias	CODE P1C1 DCB product, if L1P not available
Receiver clock	Estimated as white noise
Receiver coordinates	Kinematic: white noise Static: time-constant
Zenith dry troposphere	A-priori Saastamoinen (1972) model using UNB3 mapping function (Leandro et al. 2006)
Zenith wet troposphere	Estimated as random walk using UNB3 mapping function
Azimuthal wet troposphere	Gradients estimated with Chen and Herring (1997) model
<i>A priori</i> pseudorange precision	L1P/L2P: 1.0/1.0 meters
<i>A priori</i> carrier phase precision	L1/L2: 0.03/0.03 cycles
Additional corrections applied	Phase windup; solid earth tide; polar tides; shapiro delay
Model error detection	MWWL and TECR cycle slip detection and DIA algorithm (Blewitt 1990; Cai et al. 2013)
Carrier phase ambiguities	Float (non-integer)

1559

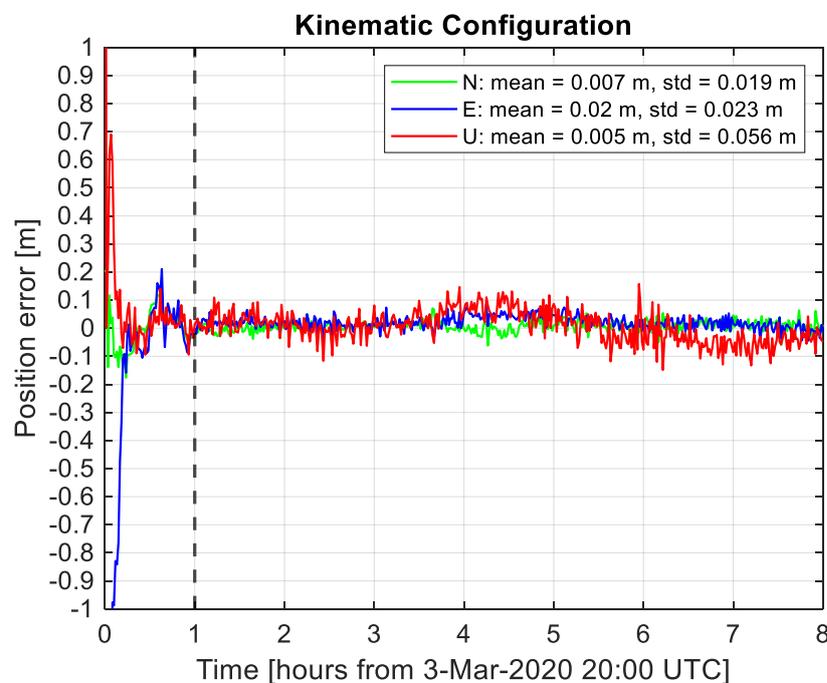
1560 The same data were then re-processed using a kinematic configuration, where
 1561 the estimated positioning parameters were not constrained in time with all other
 1562 settings identical to the static processing configuration. The kinematic positioning
 1563 error time-series in Figure 3.4 shows that an initial convergence time to reach below
 1564 10-cm positioning error is reasonable threshold to use for kinematic processing in
 1565 POINT. In this case, the initial horizontal positioning errors reach and remain below
 1566 10-cm after 48 minutes of processing. It is important to note that the same number of
 1567 parameters are estimated in both static and kinematic configurations. However,
 1568 Figure 3.4 shows that the estimated position is less precise using kinematic mode
 1569 due to fewer constraints applied to the estimated parameters. Indeed, the mm-level
 1570 static processing precision in Figure 3.3 increases up to 5.6-cm using kinematic
 1571 settings and appears as increased noise in the positioning error time-series. Although

1572 the kinematic configuration time-series exhibits more noise, the mean positioning
1573 error is approximately cm-level for kinematic processing, indicating that the
1574 estimated positioning components are free from any large or persistent biases.



1575

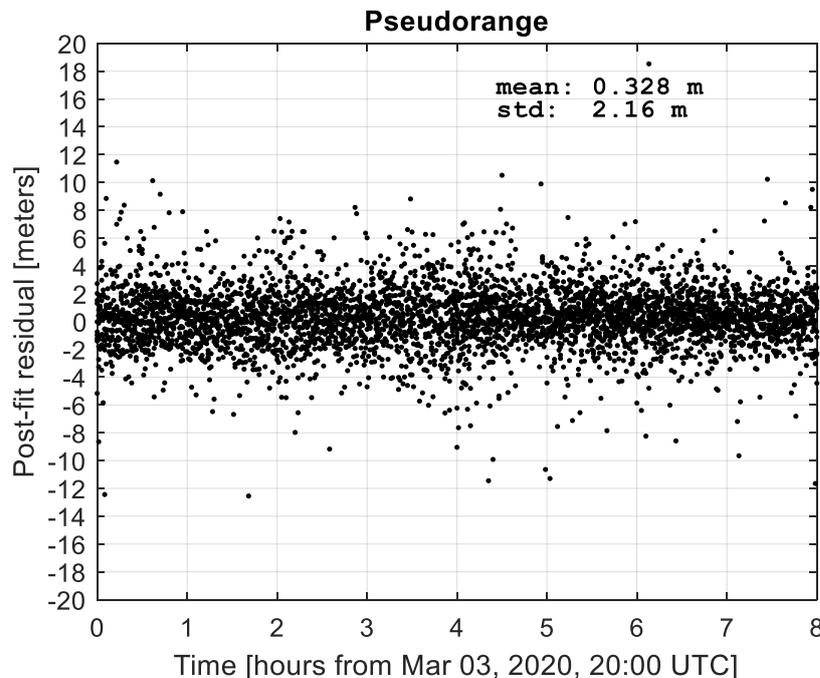
1576 **Figure 3.3.** Achievable north (green), east (blue), and up (red) positioning error
1577 components using the standard static PPP configuration in the POINT software.



1578

1579 **Figure 3.4.** Achievable north (green), east (blue), and up (red) positioning error
1580 components using the standard kinematic PPP configuration in the POINT software.

1581 Post-fit measurement residuals indicate the internal model agreement
1582 between the observed and computed measurements. Pseudorange residuals are
1583 shown in Figure 3.5 for kinematic processing corresponding to the Figure 3.4 time-
1584 series. The non-zero mean value indicates that a small bias exists between the
1585 measurement and dynamic models. However, this bias only affects the model before
1586 initial convergence is achieved, prior to the precise estimation of the ambiguity
1587 parameters. If the model is accurate, as indicated by the excellent Figure 3.3 and
1588 Figure 3.4 positioning error performance, then the meter-level standard deviation
1589 represents the overall propagated pseudorange noise for all satellites. Note that the
1590 Figure 3.5 post-fit measurement residuals are for satellites from 10-degrees in
1591 elevation to zenith. Thus, Figure 3.5 shows the overall measurement precision, in
1592 terms of measurement-model agreement, for a variety of measurement qualities.

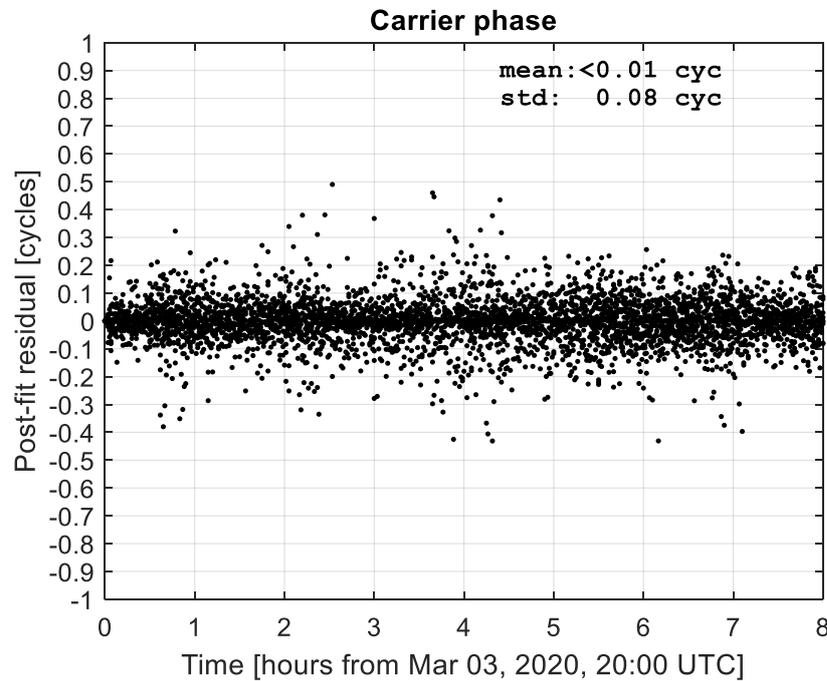


1593

1594 **Figure 3.5.** Kinematic PPP pseudorange measurement post-fit residuals for 8-hours
1595 of GPS L1 and L2 processing at station PPTE under nominally ideal conditions.

1596 Carrier phase residuals shown in Figure 3.6 for kinematic processing have an
1597 approximate zero mean value. This indicates excellent agreement between the
1598 measurement and dynamic models due to the low *a priori* carrier phase noise and
1599 time-constrained ambiguity parameters. The 0.08-cycle (e.g., 1.1-cm for GPS L1)
1600 standard deviation represents the overall propagated carrier phase noise for all
1601 satellites during the observation interval. Note that the y-axis limit of Figure 3.6
1602 converted from units of cycles to meters is equal to ± 14 -cm. This range is more than

1603 100-times smaller than the corresponding pseudorange post-fit residual axis scale in
1604 Figure 3.5, demonstrating the far superior noise properties of the carrier phase
1605 measurements.



1606
1607 **Figure 3.6.** Kinematic PPP carrier phase measurement post-fit residuals for 8-hours
1608 of GPS L1 and L2 processing at station PPTE under nominally ideal conditions.

1609 3.5 Software contributions for this thesis

1610 Although many GNSS processing engines exist and are freely available, the
1611 University of Nottingham version of the POINT software was developed and used
1612 since October of 2017, at the start of the TREASURE project (see Appendix B for
1613 details), to process GNSS data and generate the results presented in this thesis.
1614 During this period of study, new processing capabilities were implemented and bugs
1615 were fixed in the POINT software. These additions and improvements are
1616 summarized by the following:

- 1617 • **New scintillation-sensitive stochastic model.** Developed and implemented
1618 scintillation-sensitive measurement weighting using modified Conker et al.
1619 (2003) tracking error model outputs following the Aquino et al. (2009)
1620 approach. The new stochastic model was implemented for multi-GNSS
1621 processing and was enabled for GPS, GLONASS and Galileo measurements.

- 1622 • **Troposphere-corrected PPP.** Developed and implemented *a priori*
1623 measurement corrections for external tropospheric data. Existing methods to
1624 import measurement corrections were updated to include zenith tropospheric
1625 delay correction information and correction precision. New processing
1626 options and corresponding implementations enabled tropospheric-corrected
1627 PPP using correction precisions in the dynamic model as process noise
1628 values.
- 1629 • **Ionosphere-weighted PPP.** Implemented regional ionospheric map (RIM)
1630 correction processing for ionosphere-corrected PPP. Existing GIM methods
1631 were used and updated for RIM processing. For example, a new method was
1632 implemented so that if an ionospheric pierce point is outside the RIM extents,
1633 then the satellite is removed (i.e., corrections are not available) from the
1634 affected epoch. This was not previously available for GIM processing, as
1635 ionospheric corrections are available for nearly all locations globally.
- 1636 • **Model error detection.** Implemented separate thresholds that allow either
1637 more or less strict outlier detection depending on if a measurement is a
1638 pseudorange or carrier phase. Furthermore, a new method was developed that
1639 allows more than one outlier to be rejected in the DIA algorithm before
1640 issuing a complete ambiguity reset. Prior to this development, complete
1641 ambiguity re-initializations were frequent in any epoch with more than one
1642 satellite identified as having a bad ambiguity value.
- 1643 • **Dynamic stochastic model.** Created a new processing option to replace
1644 missing tracking jitter values with other weighting functions, per satellite or
1645 per epoch. Otherwise, tracking error model output outages would remove
1646 measurements from the affected satellite and significantly reduce the
1647 measurement availability and thus the positioning performance.
- 1648 • **Galileo processing.** Corrected an error where up to approximately 17% of
1649 the total available Galileo satellites were excluded from processing. This was
1650 due to an error in the implementation of a POINT measurement class derived
1651 from GPS measurement processing. Additionally, approximate satellite and
1652 receiver PCO/PCV corrections were enabled for the Galileo constellation by
1653 using GPS corrections as a replacement while antenna calibrations for

- 1654 Galileo are underway. The same strategy was implemented for GLONASS
1655 processing when antenna corrections were found to be unavailable.
- 1656 • **Satellite products.** Implemented RINEX version 3.04
1657 (<http://acc.igs.org/misc/rinex304.pdf>) satellite clock products. This
1658 enhancement replaced the previous limited capabilities of RINEX version
1659 2.00 satellite clock files that restricted processing in POINT to before the
1660 year 2020.
 - 1661 • **MWWL estimation.** Implemented a pseudo-observation of the MWWL
1662 ambiguity as an estimated state parameter. This strategy enabled better
1663 monitoring of the MWWL ambiguities and a systematic approach to check
1664 for cycle slips in a multi-GNSS environment. However, the additional
1665 MWWL observable is a linear combination of input measurements and
1666 therefore does not contribute any new information to the estimation process.
 - 1667 • **Output files for analysis.** Implemented new logging files that write output
1668 data to describe the status/properties of new algorithms. For example, the
1669 propagated measurement uncertainties at each epoch for each satellite are
1670 output, along with the stochastic modeling method and model error detection
1671 statuses. Also, errors that occur while parsing measurements were removed
1672 from the general log file and are stored in a separate file, if enabled in the
1673 input configuration file. Furthermore, many new output files were
1674 implemented to monitor the health of carrier phase ambiguities.
 - 1675 • **Instructions to compile POINT.** Developed instruction manuals to compile
1676 the POINT software and uploaded documents to the online repository. For
1677 new researchers that are not familiar with POINT, a step-by-step guide on
1678 how to configure the development environment is essential.

1679 **3.5.1 Scintillation mitigated stochastic model**

1680 The scintillation mitigation strategy is implemented in POINT according to the
1681 Figure 3.7 pseudocode. In this framework, tracking error model outputs (i.e.,
1682 tracking jitter in Equation 2.19) represents the uncertainty of measurements from
1683 each satellite and at each epoch. Furthermore, because measurement uncertainties are
1684 computed outside the POINT software, new methods were implemented to read an
1685 external data file that is queried for each measurement following the Figure 3.7

1686 sequence. If an external uncertainty value is not available, and the dynamic
1687 stochastic model feature is enabled, then the uncertainty is replaced by either
1688 constant or elevation-based weighting factors multiplied by the nominal
1689 measurement precision in the zenith direction. The mitigation methods and multi-
1690 GNSS development are provided in more detail in Section 4.3.

```
while measurement epochs available
  for each GNSS constellation
    for each satellite
      for each measurement
        get tracking jitter uncertainty
        if uncertainty is not available
          compute replacement uncertainty
        end
      end
      propagate uncertainties
    end
  end
end
loop
```

1691

1692 **Figure 3.7.** Pseudocode for scintillation mitigation strategy using tracking jitter data
1693 in an improved stochastic model.

1694 3.5.2 Improved atmospheric-dependent PPP

1695 The troposphere-corrected processing strategy in the Figure 3.8 pseudocode is
1696 implemented in POINT. In this framework, both pseudorange and carrier phase
1697 measurements are corrected for standard *a priori* dry tropospheric delay and wet
1698 tropospheric delay estimated by a regional GNSS reference network. If the PPP user
1699 assumes that the corrections contain unknown errors, then a new residual wet
1700 tropospheric delay parameter is estimated. Furthermore, if the stochastic properties
1701 of the corrections are available, then the process noise of the estimated residual wet
1702 tropospheric delay is set equal to the correction uncertainty multiplied by a scale
1703 factor. A detailed description of the algorithm and various approaches available to
1704 the PPP user are presented in Section 5.3.

```
while measurement epochs available
  for each satellite
    for each measurement
      dry tropospheric delay correction
      wet tropospheric delay correction
    end
  end
  estimate residual wet tropospheric delay
  process noise = a*(correction precision)
loop
```

1705

1706

Figure 3.8. Pseudocode for tropospheric-corrected processing.

1707

1708

1709

1710

1711

1712

1713

1714

1715

1716

1717

1718

1719

1720

The ionosphere-weighted processing strategy in Figure 3.9 is implemented in POINT and modifies the stochastic model for GNSS measurements. This strategy uses ionosphere-free pseudorange and carrier phase measurements that are weighted according to the rate of TEC as computed via external ionospheric map products. In this approach, ionospheric VTEC is mapped from the vertical to slant direction using a mapping function (Mannucci et al. 1998), then measurement uncertainty is amplified by a TECR-dependent function. Afterward, weighting values are assigned as the inverse of the measurement noise. Internal DCB corrections that are normally required to use ionospheric products are assumed to be time-constant over short time intervals and are therefore eliminated by the between-epoch difference when TEC rate is computed. The resulting modified stochastic model contains a standard elevation-based measurement noise amplification component along with a new ionospheric amplification component. Details on the algorithm development and strategy are presented in Section 5.2.

```
while measurement epochs available
  for each satellite
    query ionospheric TEC map
    for each measurement
      map vertical TEC to slant
      compute TECR
      compute modified measurement noise
      assign measurement noise value
    end
  end
loop
```

1721

1722

Figure 3.9. Pseudocode for ionosphere-weighted processing.

1723

3.5.3 Improved model error detection

1724

1725

This study uses the dual-frequency cycle slip evaluation methods presented in Section 2.2.4. The MWWL ambiguities are computed at each epoch, for each usable

1726 satellite, as a combination of dual-frequency code and carrier phase measurements.
1727 To summarize the algorithm, the change in a MWWL ambiguity from the previous
1728 epoch to the current epoch is compared to the variation of the MWWL ambiguity
1729 (i.e. the standard deviation) in the previous four epochs. If the current MWWL
1730 ambiguity exceeds this variation multiplied by a pre-defined scale factor, then the
1731 estimated ionosphere-free ambiguity for that satellite is reinitialized with a large
1732 process noise. For MWWL ambiguities with fewer than three epochs of previous
1733 data available, the standard deviation is set as equal to one MWWL cycle, a
1734 relatively conservative value. The ionospheric TECR is calculated using a geometry-
1735 free combination of dual-frequency carrier phase measurements. Then, the same
1736 process applied on the MWWL ambiguities is used to check per-satellite TECR.
1737 When the between-epoch TECR difference is larger than the scaled TECR variation
1738 of the previous epochs and the minimum TECR is greater than 0.2 (a change of ~ 3.2
1739 cm of delay for GPS L1), a cycle slip is declared and the ionosphere-free ambiguity
1740 of the affected satellite is reset.

1741 After the dedicated cycle slip algorithms are complete, a detection-
1742 identification-adaptation (DIA) algorithm (Teunissen 1998 and Petovello 2003)
1743 evaluates post-fit measurement residuals, normalized by variance-covariance matrix
1744 elements, against a pre-defined threshold. If a cycle slip is detected, then the biased
1745 carrier phase ambiguity will be reset and the corresponding measurement will
1746 contribute to a precise parameter estimation using a new ambiguity value. Thus far, a
1747 preliminary Bayesian algorithm was implemented in POINT to enhance MWWL and
1748 TECR cycle slip detection. This strategy relies on the improved stochastic model
1749 following the Aquino et al. (2009) approach to validate cycle slips using a more
1750 realistic *a priori* uncertainty of the cycle slip metrics. Although further development
1751 of the new method is needed, the model error detection strategies presented herein
1752 are crucial elements of PPP processing that enable high-accuracy and reliable
1753 performance.

1754 **3.6 Summary**

1755 In this chapter, the POINT software is introduced and the estimation process is
1756 discussed in detail. Default initialization and processing values are provided for the
1757 PPP functional model. The default software performance in both kinematic and static

1758 PPP configurations is presented to demonstrate the quality of POINT outputs and to
1759 present the standard configurations used for the GPS-only processing. Then,
1760 developments and contributions to the POINT software in support of this thesis are
1761 presented and discussed. Overviews of the developed algorithms are presented using
1762 pseudocode implemented in the POINT software. All results shown in the
1763 subsequent chapters are generated using the aforementioned methods and techniques
1764 implemented in the POINT software. Additional details on the development of each
1765 method are provided in the following chapters.
1766

1767 Chapter 4

1768 Results on Ionospheric Scintillation

1769 Evaluation and Mitigation

1770 **4.1 Introduction**

1771 This section exploits the advantages of the increased model redundancy available in
1772 a multi-GNSS Precise Point Positioning (PPP) model and the high-power, low noise
1773 Galileo E5 signal to reduce kinematic PPP errors caused by ionospheric scintillation.
1774 Ionospheric scintillation monitoring receiver (ISMR) data deployed at a low-latitude
1775 station named as PRU2 in the following sections was used to characterize
1776 scintillation conditions and as inputs for the mitigation strategy. This station is
1777 located at Presidente Prudente (22.1°S, 51.4°W) in Brazil and is affected by low-
1778 latitude post-sunset scintillation that causes large positioning errors even during the
1779 solar cycle minimum. GNSS data recorded by a nearby geodetic receiver in March
1780 2019 and March 2020 were used to evaluate the horizontal and vertical positioning
1781 performance on 57 days, processed using GPS-only, GPS+GLONASS,
1782 GPS+Galileo, and GPS+GLONASS+Galileo configurations, with or without
1783 scintillation mitigation. Estimated coordinates were evaluated in terms of reliability,
1784 accuracy and precision.

1785 **4.2 Evaluation of multi-GNSS PPP under low-latitude scintillation**

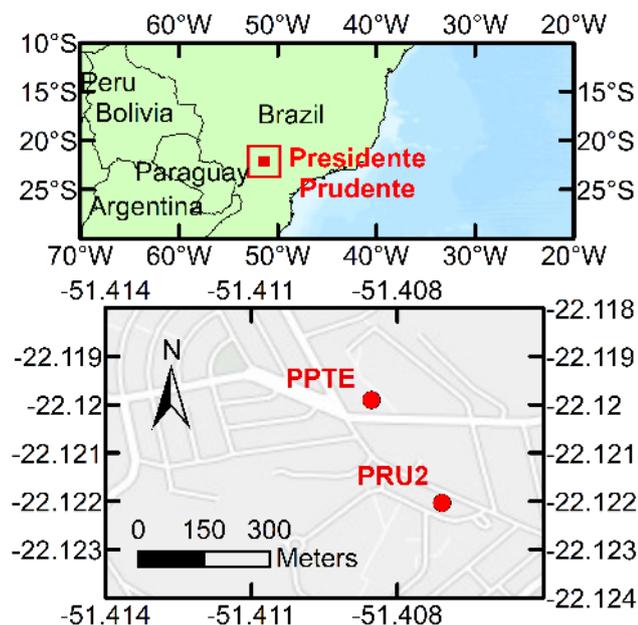
1786 This section evaluates kinematic PPP performance for GPS-only and multi-GNSS
1787 configurations using GPS, GLO and GAL measurements under low-latitude post-
1788 sunset scintillation conditions, to exploit the advantage of the AltBOC modulated
1789 Galileo E5 signal and the improved model redundancy from multi-GNSS processing.
1790 The motivation of this contribution is to show the benefits of having GAL

1791 measurements in a multi-GNSS PPP model under the effects of low latitude
1792 ionospheric scintillation. Experiments were inspired by previous studies that
1793 highlight the benefits of GPS+GLO at low latitudes (Marques et al. 2018),
1794 GPS+GLO+GAL at high latitudes (Dabove et al. 2020) and general performance
1795 improvements using GAL measurements in a multi-GNSS model (Xia et al. 2019).
1796 Data and methodology are described in the next section, followed by the results and
1797 discussions section, where GPS-only and multi-GNSS results are evaluated in terms
1798 of reliability, accuracy and precision performance. Conclusions and future work are
1799 discussed in the final section.

1800 **4.2.1 Data and approach**

1801 This study uses ionospheric scintillation indices recorded in March 2019 at station
1802 PRU2 by a Septentrio PolaRxS model receiver, and multi-GNSS measurement data
1803 for March 2019 and March 2020 from a geodetic station PPTE. Both stations are
1804 located in Presidente Prudente, Brazil, as shown in the top panel of Figure 4.1, where
1805 strong ionospheric scintillation is frequently observed. The bottom panel of Figure
1806 4.1 shows that the stations PPTE and PRU2 are separated by approximately 280
1807 meters. It can be observed from the tracking jitter maps proposed by Sreeja et al.
1808 (2011) that the scintillation conditions may be similar over large regions up to a few
1809 degrees of ionospheric pierce point latitude. Therefore, the two stations in Figure 4.1
1810 are assumed to be separated by a close enough distance that the two receivers
1811 experienced nearly identical ionospheric conditions at the same time. Station PRU2
1812 (22.12203°S, 51.40708°W) is part of the CIGALA (Concept for Ionospheric
1813 Scintillation Mitigation for Professional GNSS in Latin America)/CALIBRA
1814 (Countering GNSS high Accuracy applications Limitations due to Ionospheric
1815 disturbances in BRAzil) network and is used to identify scintillation levels on GPS,
1816 GLO and GAL signals. Station PPTE (22.11990°S, 51.40853°W) is part of the
1817 Brazilian Institute of Geography and Statistics (IBGE) Network for Continuous
1818 Monitoring of GNSS Systems (RBMC), with daily 15-sec GPS+GLO+GAL RINEX
1819 data freely available to download from the IBGE website
1820 (<https://www.ibge.gov.br/en>). Station PPTE is used to evaluate kinematic PPP
1821 performance.

1822 Results were obtained using a multi-GNSS PPP functional model
 1823 implemented in the University of Nottingham POINT software (Hide et al. 2007;
 1824 Mohammed 2017), with GPS L1/L2, GLO R1/R2 and GAL E1/E5 code and carrier
 1825 phase measurements. A Kalman filter configured for kinematic processing is used to
 1826 estimate high-accuracy coordinates under post-sunset scintillation conditions. The
 1827 process that produces frequent low-latitude ionospheric scintillation is described in
 1828 Section 2.3. The amplitude and phase scintillation indices described in Section 2.3.1
 1829 are used to characterize scintillation conditions as weak, moderate and strong levels
 1830 to verify that the positioning errors coincide with local post-sunset scintillation level
 1831 at the low latitude station.



1832

1833 **Figure 4.1:** Project region (top) and station location (bottom) maps with scintillation
 1834 data from station PRU2 and multi-GNSS measurements from PPTE.

1835 The S_4 index given by Briggs and Parkin (1963) characterizes amplitude
 1836 scintillation levels and is defined as the standard deviation of the received signal
 1837 power normalized to its mean value over a 60-second interval. The σ_ϕ index
 1838 characterizes phase scintillation severity and is defined as the 60-second standard
 1839 deviation of the received carrier phase after it is detrended using a high pass filter.
 1840 These scintillation indices are commonly used to classify scintillation levels (e.g.,
 1841 Aquino et al. 2005; Sreeja et al. 2011; Marques et al. 2018) and are described in
 1842 more detail in Section 2.3.

1843 The 60-second interval S_4 and σ_ϕ values recorded on GPS L1C/L2C, GLO
 1844 R1C/R2C and GAL E1B/E5a signals for PRU2 were extracted from a monthly
 1845 ASCII ISMR file generated by the online ISMR Query Tool (Vani et al. 2017). A 10°
 1846 satellite elevation angle cut off was applied on the scintillation indices to match the
 1847 elevation threshold applied in PPP processing. This method enabled scintillation data
 1848 analysis for all satellites used for PPP. A larger elevation cut off angle is typically
 1849 preferred, as multipath effects may amplify scintillation impact for low elevation
 1850 satellites. In this study, scintillation conditions are characterized by using one month
 1851 of data in March 2019 to reduce the multipath contribution to the S_4 and σ_ϕ values. If
 1852 only a few sequential days were used instead, then the approximate half-daily orbital
 1853 periods of the satellites would otherwise repeat multipath effects that could be
 1854 mistaken as ionospheric scintillation. Furthermore, it is assumed that multipath
 1855 effects are weak compared to ionospheric scintillation due to the reference station
 1856 located in open-sky conditions and deployment of a choke ring antenna that reduces
 1857 multipath effects. A derived scintillation index, the corrected S_4 , was calculated by
 1858 subtracting the ambient noise component from the total S_4 , as described in the
 1859 Septentrio (2015) PolaRxS Application Manual, and is hereby referred to as S_4 . The
 1860 elevation filtered S_4 and σ_ϕ values were then used to classify the scintillation levels,
 1861 based on the International Telecommunication Union (2016) recommendation, as
 1862 weak, moderate or strong, which is shown in Table 4.1.

1863 **Table 4.1.** Scintillation classification using the International Telecommunication
 1864 Union (2016) recommendations.

Scintillation category	Received signal amplitude (S_4) or phase (σ_ϕ) scintillation index
Weak	Value ≤ 0.3
Moderate	$0.3 < \text{Value} \leq 0.6$
Strong	Value > 0.6

1865

1866 In the months of March 2019 and March 2020, 31 (DOYs 60-90) and 30
 1867 (DOYs 61-73 and 75-91) daily 15-sec RINEX files, respectively, were downloaded
 1868 for station PPTE. The files were preprocessed with the GFZ gfzrnrx toolbox (Nischan
 1869 2016) to create a new 60-sec sampling rate by decimating GPS L1/L2, GLO R1/R2
 1870 and GAL E1/E5 RINEX files. Legacy GPS signals were used, as few GPS satellites
 1871 had the L5 signal available. These modified RINEX files were windowed with
 1872 UNAVCO's *TEQC* (unavco.org) software to begin at 20h UTC and end at 04h UTC

1873 the following day to allow PPP convergence prior to post-sunset scintillation
 1874 occurrences that begin at approximately 00h UTC (21h local time). A total of 58
 1875 combined and windowed RINEX files were formed, with the latest files in March
 1876 2019 and March 2020 on DOY 89-90 and 90-91, respectively, and without a missing
 1877 DOY 74 RINEX file in March 2020. These 58 RINEX files were processed by the
 1878 University of Nottingham POINT software in kinematic PPP mode using a forward
 1879 extended Kalman filter (EKF) for the following four configurations: GPS,
 1880 GPS+GLO, GPS+GAL, and GPS+GLO+GAL. The Kalman filter equations, along
 1881 with details on GNSS data processing using the EKF, are available in Verhagen and
 1882 Teunissen (2017) and Section 3.3 of this thesis. International GNSS Service (IGS)
 1883 Multi-GNSS Experiment (MGEX) precise satellite orbit and clock products were
 1884 used to correct GNSS measurements and constrain the positioning solutions to the
 1885 global International Terrestrial Reference Frame (ITRF). After a quality control
 1886 check, the DOY 68-69 file in March 2019 was excluded and the remaining 57 files
 1887 were used for the performance evaluation. In addition to model error detection
 1888 algorithms described in Table 3.2, additional corrections and strategies applied to the
 1889 PPP processing specific to this experiment are shown in Table 4.2.

1890 **Table 4.2.** GNSS processing models and strategies for the evaluation of low-latitude
 1891 scintillation-affected PPP.

GNSS processing	Configurations/strategies
Constellations: signals	GPS: L1C/A, L2P; GLO: R1P, R2P; GAL: E1B/C, E5
Satellite antenna PCO/PCV	From igs14_2038.atx
Receiver antenna PCO/PCV	From igs14_2108.atx, GPS used for GAL
<i>A priori</i> pseudorange precision	GPS L1C/L2P: 0.3/0.3 m GLO R1P/R2P: 1.0/1.0 m GAL E1B/E5: 0.3/0.05 m
<i>A priori</i> carrier phase precision	GPS L1/L2: 0.01/0.01 cycles GLO R1/R2: 0.03/0.03 cycles GAL E1/E5: 0.01/0.01 cycles

1892

1893 A 24-hour duration GPS+GLO RINEX file, recorded at a 15-sec epoch
 1894 interval, for station PPTE was submitted to the Canadian Spatial Reference System
 1895 (CSRS) online service for static PPP processing on March 03, 2019, on a weak to
 1896 moderate scintillation day, for which the scintillation influence on static PPP is
 1897 considered negligible, to estimate high-accuracy “ground truth” reference
 1898 coordinates. Therefore, for all analyses hereafter, positioning errors estimated at

1899 PPTE are defined as differences between the final epoch of static CSRS-PPP
 1900 estimated coordinates on March 03, 2019 and kinematic POINT-PPP estimated local
 1901 north, east and up directions.

1902 In this study, horizontal convergence is defined as the absolute value of the
 1903 north and east positioning component errors below 10-cm for at least 10 epochs and
 1904 the maximum-minus-minimum error in these 10 epochs is also below 10-cm.
 1905 Vertical convergence uses the up positioning component with a 20-cm threshold and
 1906 is evaluated using the same criteria as horizontal convergence. The initial average
 1907 horizontal and vertical convergence times along with the standard deviation (std) for
 1908 the remaining 29 files in March 2019 and 28 files in March 2020 are summarized in
 1909 Table 4.3. It can be observed from Table 4.3 that solutions are converged, on
 1910 average, prior to the start of post-sunset scintillation at approximately 00h UTC. All
 1911 multi-GNSS configurations improved the average initial convergence time compared
 1912 to GPS-only processing, with less daily variation as shown by the lower standard
 1913 deviation values, likely due to improved satellite geometry. For the same reason,
 1914 Table 4.3 shows that GPS+GLO+GAL processing performed best with the fastest
 1915 horizontal and vertical convergence and superior daily stability.

1916 **Table 4.3.** Initial horizontal and vertical convergence time statistics for 57 RINEX
 1917 files, from 20h to 04h UTC the next day, in March 2019 and March 2020.

Processing strategy	Horizontal convergence (minutes)		Vertical convergence (minutes)	
	Mean	Std	Mean	Std
GPS	44	21	39	17
GPS+GLO	34	13	28	13
GPS+GAL	28	11	27	13
GPS+GLO+GAL	26	08	25	11

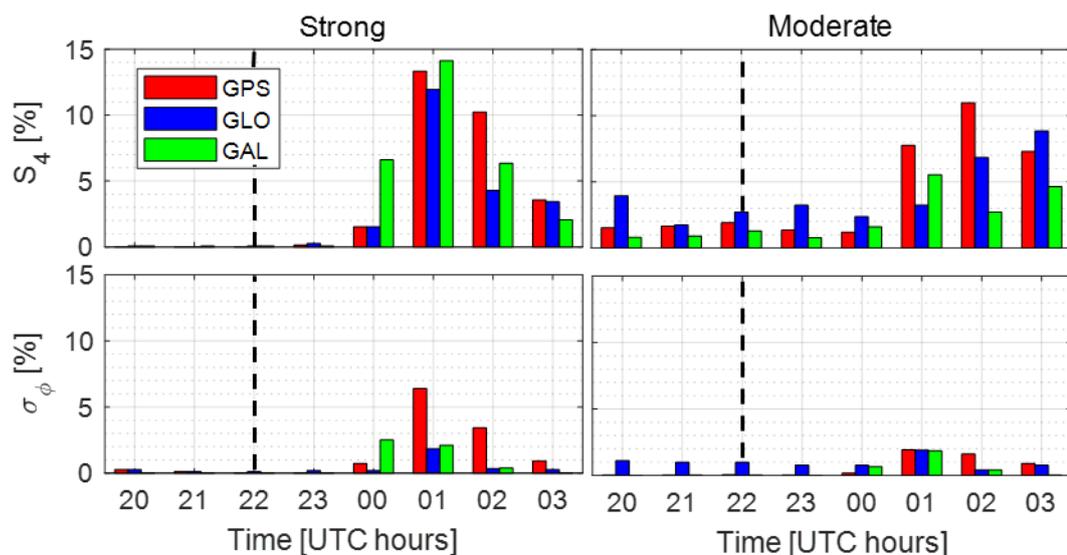
1918

1919 The kinematic PPP performance for all the files with non-converged
 1920 horizontal and vertical GPS-only epochs after 2-hours of processing are evaluated in
 1921 terms of horizontal and vertical reliability, accuracy, and precision. GPS-only data
 1922 with 100% converged horizontal or vertical epochs after 2-hours of processing are
 1923 excluded from analysis, along with the subsequent multi-GNSS configurations, as
 1924 the objective is to highlight the benefits of multi-GNSS when GPS-only processing
 1925 is not adequate. Reliability is defined as the availability of converged epochs,
 1926 accuracy is computed as the mean of hourly root mean square error (RMSE) of the

1927 positioning errors and precision is calculated as the mean of the hourly positioning
 1928 error standard deviation for each day. These criteria are used in the following section
 1929 to evaluate horizontal and vertical kinematic PPP performance and demonstrate
 1930 multi-GNSS improvements relative to GPS-only processing.

1931 4.2.2 Single- and multi-GNSS performance

1932 Amplitude and phase scintillation indices from 20h to 04h UTC on each day in
 1933 March 2019 were used to generalize pre- and post-sunset scintillation conditions. At
 1934 the studied location, local sunset is at approximately 22h UTC and post-sunset
 1935 scintillation typically begins by UTC midnight (i.e., 00h UTC) each day. Figure 4.2
 1936 shows hourly strong and moderate scintillation occurrences per-system, normalized
 1937 by the total number of occurrences for each respective classification. Although
 1938 scintillation data were recorded during the solar cycle minimum, the local EIA
 1939 phenomenon increases the likelihood of strong and moderate scintillation occurrence
 1940 during post-sunset hours, a clear feature in Figure 4.2. Note that scintillation indices
 1941 in Figure 4.2 are evaluated together, for each classification, as moderate correlation
 1942 ($R^2 = 0.54$) was found between the S_4 and σ_ϕ values using a linear fit. In other words,
 1943 more than 50% of the variability for a single scintillation index can be explained by a
 1944 linear relationship between each index.



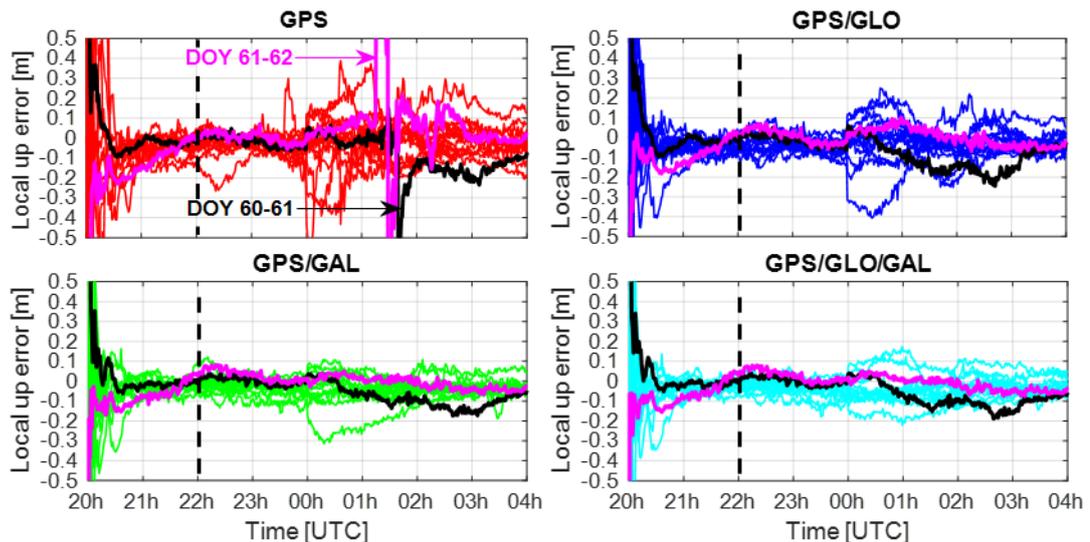
1945
 1946 **Figure 4.2:** Strong (left column) and moderate (right column) amplitude (top row)
 1947 and phase (bottom row) scintillation occurrences between 20h-04h UTC, normalized
 1948 by the total number of respective strong or moderate combined amplitude and phase
 1949 scintillation occurrences, for GPS (red), GLO (blue), and GAL (green) satellites on
 1950 DOYs 60-90 in March 2019. Approximate sunset time represented by dashed line.

1951 The strong and moderate scintillation occurrences identified from 00h to 04h
1952 UTC in Figure 4.2 are 86.8% and 77.7% of the respective total occurrences in each
1953 category, which further supports the post-sunset scintillation trend. Strong and
1954 moderate amplitude scintillation respectively represents 80.2% and 85.0% of all
1955 strong and moderate scintillation occurrences, indicating an environment dominated
1956 by amplitude scintillation when the Table 4.3 classification thresholds are used. This
1957 indicates that the received signal power fluctuates more frequently than the phase,
1958 which is likely due to the nearly vertical ionospheric angle of incidence for satellites
1959 observed near the equator. Frequent amplitude Strong amplitude and phase
1960 scintillation occur most frequently on GPS, GLO and GAL satellites from 01h to 02h
1961 UTC, with decreased activity in each of the following hours, while moderate
1962 scintillation conditions remained relatively constant from 01h to 04h UTC.

1963 The vertical positioning component error time series in Figure 4.3 are for
1964 each of the four different configurations on days in March 2019 that have GPS-only
1965 epochs that do not meet the vertical convergence threshold. Note that horizontal
1966 positioning components are not used in Figure 4.3, as the up component is the most
1967 affected by scintillation. Prompt initial convergence was achieved prior to the
1968 increased scintillation activity at approximately 00h UTC. Vertical positioning
1969 accuracy was better than 20-cm for 98% of all cases from 21h to 23h UTC, i.e., after
1970 initial convergence and prior to the occurrence of post-sunset scintillation. Figure 4.3
1971 shows worse positioning performance from approximately 00h to 04h UTC, with
1972 many epochs exceeding the 20-cm convergence criteria, poor accuracy and
1973 decreased precision. The largest vertical error magnitudes of 0.82-m and 2.85-m
1974 were recorded on DOYs 60-61 and 61-62, respectively, for GPS-only processing and
1975 are highlighted respectively by black and magenta lines in Figure 4.3 to compare
1976 against other days. The single-system GPS-only configuration in Figure 4.3 has the
1977 worst positioning performance, with vertical position errors exceeding 50-cm, while
1978 dual- and triple-system processing is more stable. Therefore, the worst-case days, in
1979 terms of maximum positioning error for GPS-only processing, were selected to show
1980 detailed evaluations and improvements achieved using the multi-GNSS
1981 configurations.

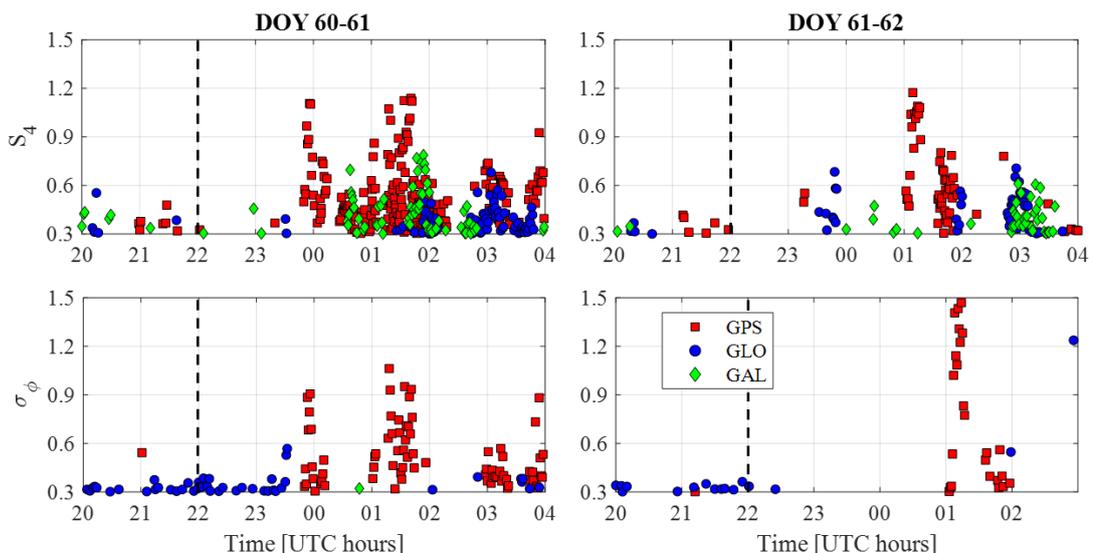
1982 The corresponding strong and moderate amplitude and phase scintillation
1983 indices for signals in the same frequency spectrum used for positioning are shown in
1984 Figure 4.4. Increased scintillation activity from 01h to 02h UTC in Figure 4.4

1985 corresponds to the same time period when the maximum positioning errors were
 1986 observed. Thus, it is concluded that the worse positioning performance that typically
 1987 begins at approximated 00h UTC is caused by increased ionospheric scintillation
 1988 activities. Daily variations in the number of strong and moderate scintillation
 1989 occurrences can be observed in Figure 4.4, which explains the daily positioning
 1990 performance variations, even for sequential days.



1991
 1992 **Figure 4.3:** Vertical kinematic PPP error from 20h to 04h UTC for GPS (red),
 1993 GPS/GLO (blue), GPS/GAL (green), and GPS/GLO/GAL (cyan) processing on post-
 1994 sunset (dashed line) days in March 2019 identified with non-converged GPS-only
 1995 epochs, with the two worst-case GPS-only days on DOYs 60-61 (black) and 61-62
 1996 (magenta) annotated.

1997



1998
 1999 **Figure 4.4:** Strong and moderate (index ≥ 0.3) amplitude (top row) and phase
 2000 scintillation (bottom row) from 20h to 04h UTC on DOYs 60-61 (left column) and
 2001 61-62 (right column), March 2019 for GPS L1 (red), GLO R1 (blue), and GAL E1
 2002 (green) signals. Local sunset time is indicated by the black dashed line.

2003 Performance metrics and multi-GNSS improvements for the horizontal and
 2004 vertical positioning components on DOYs 60-61 and 61-62 in March 2019 are
 2005 summarized in Table 4.4 and Table 4.5 respectively to demonstrate multi-GNSS
 2006 benefits compared with worst-case GPS-only processing. Data from 20h to 22h UTC
 2007 were excluded to avoid initial convergence errors that are not related to the post-
 2008 sunset scintillation occurrences. For these two DOY intervals, Table 4.5 shows that
 2009 multi-GNSS processing improved the respective horizontal and vertical positioning
 2010 reliabilities, in terms of converged epochs, by up to 24.4% and 27.0% with respect to
 2011 GPS-only processing. For example, on DOY 61-62 in 2019, all multi-GNSS
 2012 configurations were 100% reliable, i.e., all epochs met the convergence criteria,
 2013 while 83.7% and 87.0% of GPS-only epochs were not converged for respective
 2014 horizontal and vertical components. For the same period, the respective horizontal
 2015 and vertical positioning accuracy also improved by up to 88.5% and 80.4%, with
 2016 precision improvements up to 92.9% and 90.4%, using the multi-GNSS
 2017 configurations. These improvements are defined as the percentage difference
 2018 between GPS-only processing and respective multi-GNSS configurations for each
 2019 performance metric.

2020

2021 **Table 4.4.** Horizontal and vertical positioning reliability, accuracy, and precision on
 2022 DOYs 60-61, March 2019.

Horizontal/vertical performance			
System(s)	Reliability [%]	Accuracy [cm]	Precision [cm]
GPS	78.7/80.4	6.6/10.0	4.0/5.3
GPS+GLO	100./88.7	3.8/8.6	1.4/3.0
GPS+GAL	100./100.	4.2/6.8	1.1/2.4
GPS+GLO+GAL	100./100.	4.2/7.0	1.1/2.3

2023

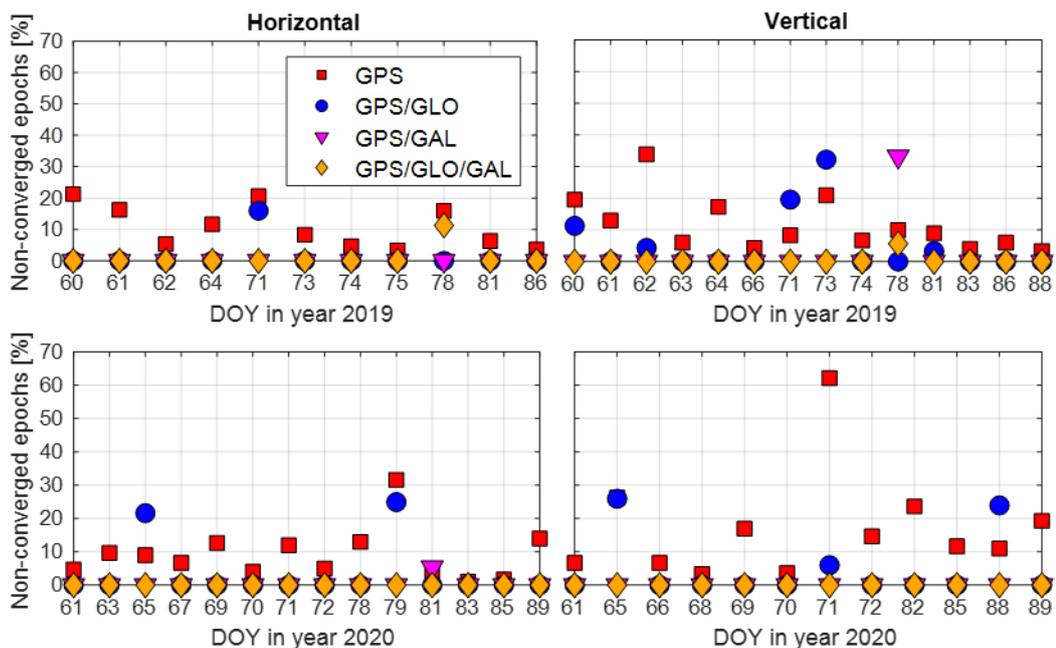
2024 **Table 4.5.** Horizontal and vertical positioning reliability, accuracy, and precision on
 2025 DOYs 61-62, March 2019.

Horizontal/vertical performance			
System(s)	Reliability [%]	Accuracy [cm]	Precision [cm]
GPS	83.7/87.0	13.1/16.2	11.8/15.0
GPS+GLO	100./100.	2.4/4.0	1.1/2.1
GPS+GAL	100./100.	1.5/3.2	0.9/1.5
GPS+GLO+GAL	100./100.	1.8/3.4	0.8/1.4

2026

2027 Unreliable horizontal or vertical GPS-only solutions with non-converged
 2028 epochs were identified for 25 and 26 intervals, respectively, out of the 57 intervals

2029 processed for March 2019 and 2020, with the start DOY for each identified file
 2030 provided in Figure 4.5. The process used to evaluate the performance for the
 2031 representative intervals described above was repeated for the cases identified with
 2032 unreliable GPS-only performance. Although positioning reliability varies day-to-day
 2033 due to the scintillation conditions, GPS-only processing was the least reliable
 2034 configuration for 92.0% and 84.6% of horizontal and vertical cases, respectively. The
 2035 least reliable single-day solutions, both horizontally and vertically, were for GPS-
 2036 only processing and contained up to 31.6% and 62.1% non-converged epochs,
 2037 respectively. The GPS+GLO+GAL configuration improved horizontal and vertical
 2038 reliability in every case, except for four GPS+GLO and two GPS+GAL cases that
 2039 were less reliable than GPS-only, with negative improvements when positioning
 2040 errors exceeded the convergence criteria by up to 20-cm for consecutive epochs,
 2041 while the related GPS-only epochs remained converged.
 2042



2043
 2044 **Figure 4.5:** Daily non-converged horizontal (left column) and vertical (right column)
 2045 epochs (units: %), after 2-hours of processing, for March 2019 (top row) and March
 2046 2020 (bottom row).

2047
 2048 Table 4.6 summarizes the overall horizontal and vertical reliability for each
 2049 configuration, in terms of the average percentage of converged epochs on days with
 2050 degraded GPS-only positioning. The total number of epochs evaluated after the
 2051 initial convergence interval and on days with non-converged GPS-only epochs is
 2052 equal to 5400 and 6840 epochs in March 2019 and 2020, respectively. Therefore, the

2053 Table 4.6 horizontal GPS-only reliability equal to 90.9% corresponds to
 2054 approximately 1117 non-converged epochs for horizontal components. In Table 4.6,
 2055 it is shown that improvements were achieved for all multi-GNSS configurations, on
 2056 average, with greater improvement in the vertical direction. Configurations using
 2057 Galileo measurements achieved similar horizontal and vertical improvements of
 2058 approximately 10% and 14%, respectively. The GPS+GLO configuration achieved
 2059 less average horizontal and vertical improvement than the GPS+GAL and
 2060 GPS+GLO+GAL configurations, with approximately half the amount of vertical
 2061 improvement compared to the combinations using Galileo measurements.
 2062

2063 **Table 4.6.** Average percentage of reliable (i.e., converged) epochs and improvement
 2064 with respect to GPS-only processing for each multi-GNSS configuration, for days in
 2065 March 2019 and March 2020 with degraded GPS-only positioning.

Systems	Reliable epochs [%]		Improvement [%]	
	Horizontal	Vertical	Horizontal	Vertical
GPS	90.9	86.9	(ref)	(ref)
GPS+GLO	97.7	93.1	7.6	7.2
GPS+GAL	99.8	99.2	9.8	14.2
GPS+GLO+GAL	99.5	99.8	9.5	14.8

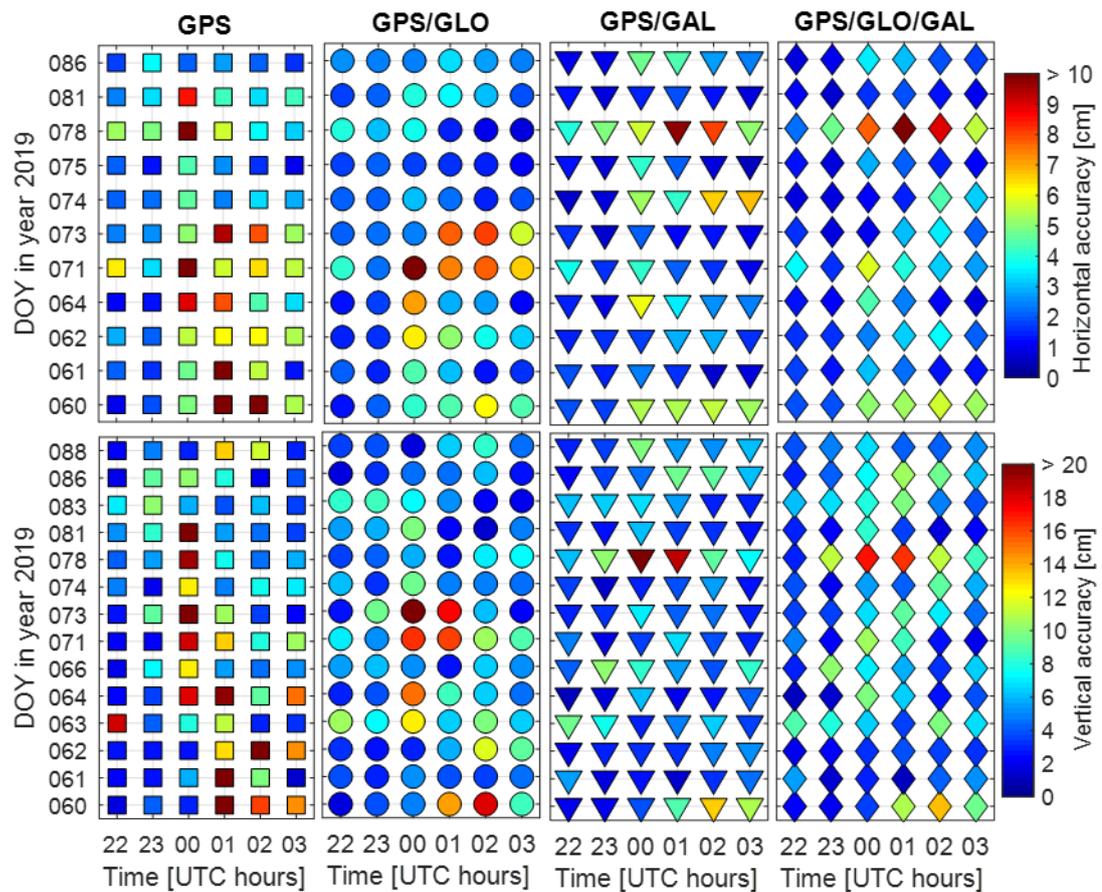
2066

2067 This reliability improvement for the multi-system configurations indicates
 2068 that the relatively unstable GPS-only kinematic PPP processing can be improved
 2069 under moderate to strong low-latitude scintillation conditions by using multi-GNSS
 2070 processing. In addition, a key factor to improve kinematic PPP reliability under low-
 2071 latitude scintillation is to use multi-GNSS processing with Galileo measurement
 2072 data. Configurations that used the modernized Galileo E1 and E5a signals
 2073 consistently outperformed GPS-only and GPS+GLONASS configurations. Aside
 2074 from the outlier on DOY 78 in 2019, the GPS+GAL configuration had similar
 2075 reliability as the GPS+GLONASS+Galileo processing. This indicates that the
 2076 advanced Galileo signals are better suited to improve positioning reliability in a
 2077 multi-GNSS model as opposed to using legacy GLONASS signals.

2078 Hourly horizontal and vertical RMSE are provided for files with degraded
 2079 GPS-only solutions in March 2019 (Figure 4.6) and 2020 (Figure 4.7) to illustrate
 2080 daily positioning accuracy. The RMSE magnitudes are represented in color from 0-
 2081 cm to the respective 10-cm horizontal and 20-cm vertical convergence criteria
 2082 thresholds. Both horizontal and vertical positioning accuracies tend to degrade

2083 starting at approximately 00-01h UTC, with more frequent large errors for GPS-only
 2084 processing. For all data represented in Figures 4.6 and 4.7, 8 GPS-only, 3
 2085 GPS+GLO, 1 GPS+GAL and 1 GPS+GLO+GAL samples were greater than 10-cm
 2086 of error, while for vertical data, 11 GPS-only, 3 GPS+GLO, 1 GPS+GAL and 0
 2087 GPS+GLO+GAL samples were greater than 20-cm of error. Therefore, the multi-
 2088 GNSS configurations achieved better horizontal and vertical accuracies, with fewer
 2089 hours affected by large positioning errors and with greater benefit from the GAL
 2090 configurations.

2091



2092

2093 **Figure 4.6:** Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) RMS (units: cm)
 2094 for days in March 2019 with degraded GPS-only positioning.

2095

2096

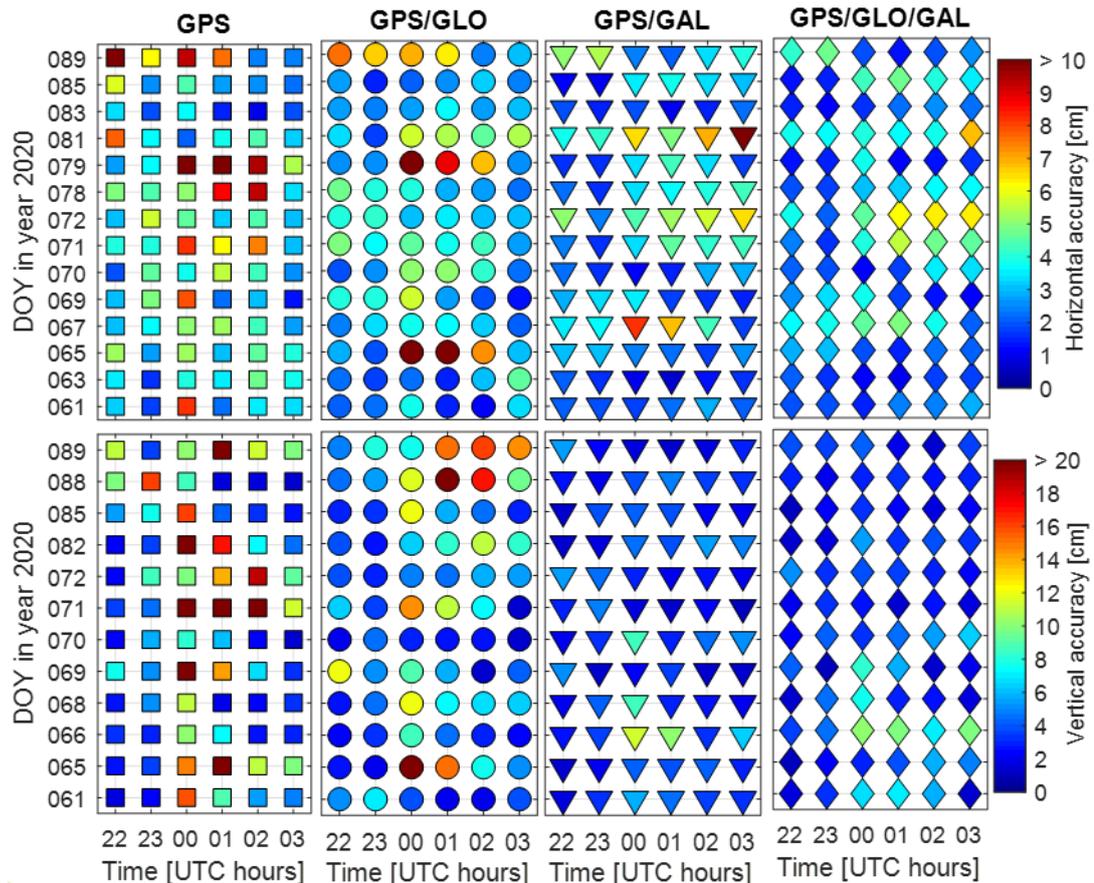


Figure 4.7: Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) RMS (units: cm) for days in March 2020 with degraded GPS-only positioning.

2097
2098
2099

2100 Daily accuracy improvements are summarized in Table 4.7, where
2101 improvements were computed for multi-GNSS configurations, with respect to GPS-
2102 only, using the daily mean of the hourly RMSE data. All multi-GNSS configurations
2103 improved positioning accuracy, on average, by up to 36.6% horizontally for
2104 GPS+GLO+GAL and 39.8% vertically for GPS+GAL. The mean horizontal and
2105 vertical improvements achieved with GPS+GLO processing were approximately half
2106 of the best improvement using GAL configurations, which indicates better overall
2107 positioning accuracy when the PPP model includes GAL measurements.

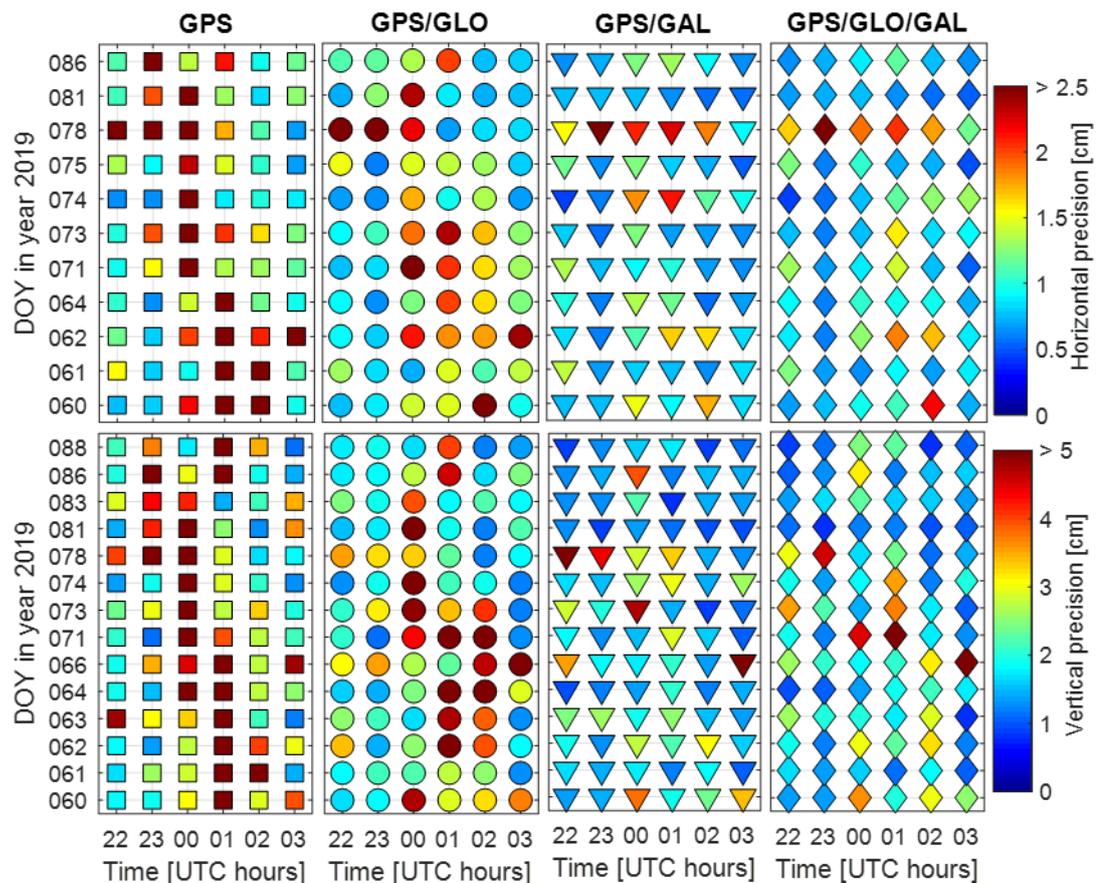
2108

2109 **Table 4.7.** Improvement statistics for daily RMSE, with respect to GPS-only, for
2110 days in March 2019 and March 2020 identified as having degraded GPS-only
2111 positioning.

Systems	Mean accuracy improvement [%]	
	Horizontal	Vertical
GPS+GLO	20.1	18.8
GPS+GAL	31.3	39.8
GPS+GLO+GAL	36.6	35.9

2112

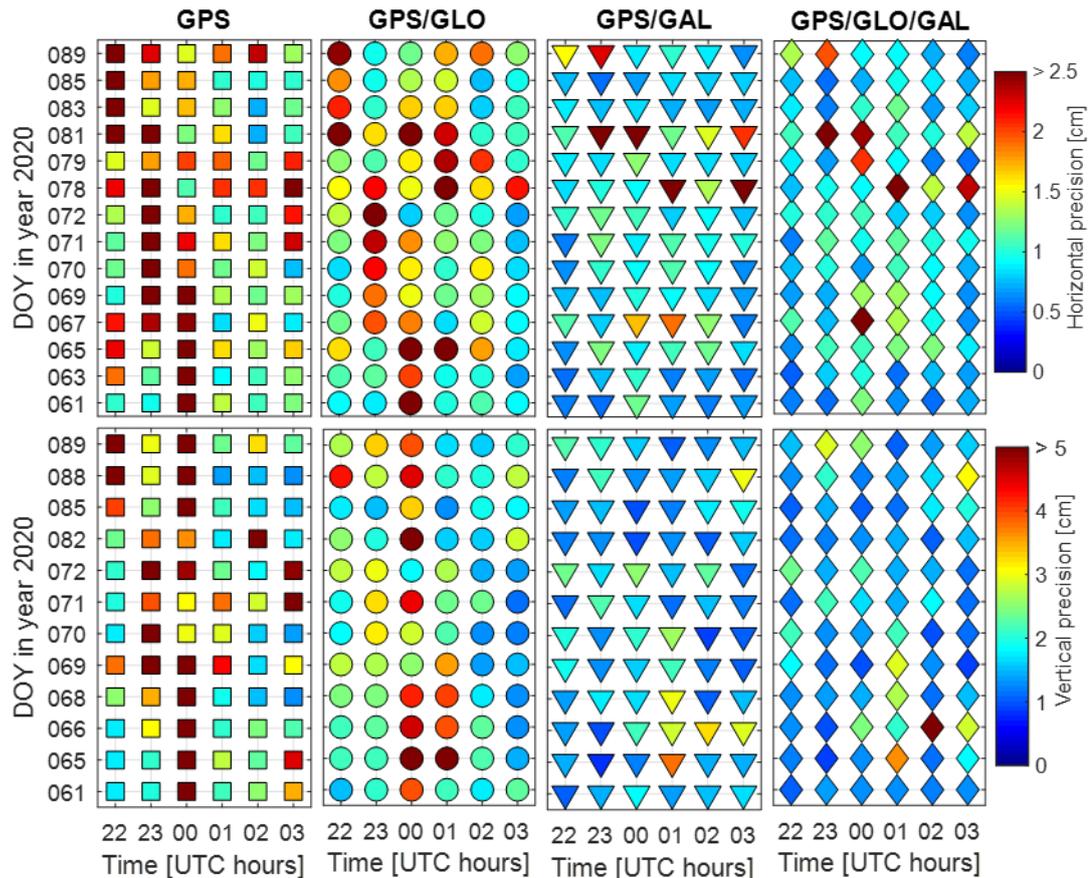
2113 Hourly horizontal and vertical standard deviations, hereby representative of
 2114 precision, are provided for days with non-converged GPS-only epochs in March
 2115 2019 (Figure 4.8) and 2020 (Figure 4.9) to illustrate daily positioning precision from
 2116 23h to 04h UTC. Precision magnitudes are represented in color from 0-cm to one
 2117 quarter of the respective horizontal and vertical convergence criteria thresholds. Both
 2118 the horizontal and vertical precision tend to degrade starting at approximately 00-01h
 2119 UTC, with more frequent variation for GPS-only and GPS+GLO configurations and
 2120 in the vertical direction. For all horizontal data represented in Figures 4.8 and 4.9, 32
 2121 GPS-only, 11 GPS+GLO, 4 GPS+GAL and 3 GPS+GLO+GAL samples were worse
 2122 than 2.5-cm of precision, while for vertical data, 33 GPS-only, 10 GPS+GLO, 2
 2123 GPS+GAL and 3 GPS+GLO+GAL samples were worse than 5-cm of precision.
 2124 Therefore, the multi-GNSS configurations achieved better horizontal and vertical
 2125 precision, with fewer hours affected by large fluctuations of the positioning errors
 2126 and with major benefit from the GAL configurations.
 2127



2128
 2129 **Figure 4.8:** Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) precision (units:
 2130 cm) for days in March 2019 with degraded GPS-only positioning.

2131

2132



2133

2134

2135

Figure 4.9: Hourly horizontal (top row) and vertical (bottom row) precision (units: cm) for days in March 2020 with degraded GPS-only positioning.

2136

2137

2138

2139

2140

2141

2142

2143

2144

2145

2146

2147

2148

2149

2150

Daily precision improvements are summarized in Table 4.8, where improvements were computed for multi-GNSS configurations, with respect to GPS-only, using the mean of the hourly standard deviation data on each day. All multi-GNSS configurations improved horizontal and vertical positioning precision, on average, by approximately 28% for GPS+GLO and 50% for GPS+GAL and GPS+GLO+GAL configurations. The mean improvements achieved with GPS+GAL and GPS+GLO+GAL configurations were nearly identical (~2% difference), while GPS+GLO achieved approximately 20% less improvement compared to GAL configurations. This suggests that GPS+GAL can offer sufficient precision improvement, with only a minor GLO contribution in the GPS+GLO+GAL configuration. Additionally, the lower overall variability for configurations using Galileo measurements, as indicated by the standard deviation in Table 4.8, indicates that GPS+GAL and GPS+GLO+GAL offer improved repeatability in terms of positioning component precision than that achieved using GPS+GLO processing.

2151 **Table 4.8.** Mean of daily precision improvement with respect to GPS-only
 2152 processing, computed as the mean of hourly horizontal and vertical standard
 2153 deviation data from 23h to 04h UTC, for days with non-converged GPS-only
 2154 processing.

Systems	Horizontal precision improvement [%]		Vertical precision improvement [%]	
	Mean	Std	Mean	Std
GPS+GLO	28.1	20.6	27.9	23.3
GPS+GAL	48.7	19.7	52.7	14.9
GPS+GLO+GAL	49.7	16.8	51.2	18.4

2155

2156 The Table 4.9 statistics of the number of usable GPS, GLO, GAL and
 2157 combined GPS+GLO, GPS+GAL and GPS+GLO+GAL satellites recorded at station
 2158 PPTE per 60-sec epoch were computed for DOYs 60-90 in March 2019, from 20h to
 2159 04h UTC the next day, demonstrate the increased number of satellites available for
 2160 multi-GNSS processing. At least 14 and at most 28 satellites were identified as
 2161 usable for GPS+GLO+GAL processing at a single epoch, while the maximum
 2162 number of usable GPS, GLO and GAL satellites were 12, 9 and 9, respectively. It
 2163 can be observed from Table 4.9 that approximately 9 GPS, 6 GLO and 6 GAL
 2164 satellites were available for positioning on average, while the combined
 2165 GPS+GLO+GAL configuration averaged about 21 satellites.

2166 **Table 4.9.** Statistics of usable satellites for single- and multi-system configurations
 2167 from 20h to 04h UTC on DOYs 60-90 in March 2019.

System(s)	Mean	Max	Min
GPS	8.6	12	6
GLO	5.9	9	4
GAL	6.4	9	3
GPS+GLO	14.5	20	10
GPS+GAL	15.1	20	10
GPS+GLO+GAL	21.0	28	14

2168

2169 For the multi-GNSS functional model used in this study and the number of
 2170 usable satellites at the time of the kinematic PPP processing, the GPS+GLO+GAL
 2171 model redundancy was at least 5, at most 19 and on average 12. In the same period,
 2172 the maximum and average GPS-only model redundancies were 5 and 2, respectively,
 2173 while the average dual-system redundancies were approximately 7, due to a similar
 2174 number of usable GLO and GAL satellites. Therefore, GPS-only processing is more
 2175 sensitive to ionospheric scintillation, as a single scintillation-affected satellite is a

2176 larger proportion of the total number of satellites. Furthermore, if satellites affected
2177 by scintillation are identified and removed, then GPS-only processing is more likely
2178 to suffer from amplified dilution of precision due to the low number of usable
2179 satellites relative to multi-GNSS configurations.

2180 The improved model redundancy for multi-GNSS configurations enables
2181 better estimation of unknown parameters and identification of model errors, where
2182 measurement outliers are rejected with less impact on the solution reliability. This
2183 explanation supports the positioning improvements achieved with the multi-GNSS
2184 configurations under the low latitude scintillation conditions. Further improvements
2185 for GPS+GAL and GPS+GLO+GAL configurations are likely a result of the
2186 increased signal transmission power and low noise properties of GAL signals (Basile
2187 et al. 2019; Guo et al. 2016; Lou et al. 2016), which offer further benefits for multi-
2188 GNSS processing with GAL measurements. These improvements using GAL
2189 combinations were achieved despite a similar average number of available GLO
2190 satellites.

2191 **4.2.3 Remarks**

2192 Low latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions recorded at station PRU2
2193 (22.12203°S, 51.40708°W) were used to verify local post-sunset scintillation
2194 conditions at nearby station PPTE (22.11990°S, 51.40853°W) in Presidente
2195 Prudente, Brazil. Multi-GNSS GPS+GLO, GPS+GAL and GPS+GLO+GAL
2196 measurement configurations were processed for data recorded at station PPTE to
2197 evaluate kinematic PPP performance under scintillation with respect to GPS-only
2198 processing. Horizontal and vertical reliability, accuracy and precision evaluations of
2199 the four processing strategies revealed degraded GPS-only positioning at post-sunset
2200 hours and positive improvement, on average, for all multi-GNSS configurations for
2201 all evaluation metrics compared to GPS-only processing.

2202 The respective average of daily reliability, accuracy and precision
2203 improvements were: 14.8% using GPS+GLO+GAL, 39.8% using GPS+GAL and
2204 52.7% using GPS+GAL configurations. For example, the GPS+GAL configuration
2205 achieved 52.7% average vertical precision improvement relative to GPS-only, while
2206 the comparable GPS+GLO processing achieved only 27.9% average improvement.
2207 The maximum overall improvements were all in the vertical direction and all multi-

2208 GNSS configurations achieved average positive improvement both horizontally and
2209 vertically for each performance metric. Therefore, multi-GNSS processing under
2210 low-latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions offers excellent improvement to the
2211 otherwise low-quality GPS-only processing, especially in the vertical direction.
2212 GPS+GAL and GPS+GLO+GAL improvements were comparable for all evaluation
2213 metrics, with a 5.3% daily improvement difference at most. For accuracy and
2214 precision, GPS+GLO processing provided up to 20% less improvement achieved by
2215 the corresponding GAL configurations. Thus, combinations using GAL
2216 measurements had better average improvement relative to both GPS-only and
2217 GPS+GLO configurations.

2218 Improved multi-GNSS performance is supported by the increased number of
2219 usable satellites, which improved the multi-GNSS model redundancy. The increased
2220 improvements observed for GPS+GAL compared with GPS+GLO processing, for a
2221 quite similar number of usable satellites, on average, is assumed to be due to the
2222 superior noise properties of the Galileo E1 and modernized E5 signal.

2223 The increased number of satellites available in a multi-GNSS model may have
2224 a negative impact if the number of satellites affected by strong scintillation also
2225 increases. Therefore, the following section focuses on the development and
2226 implementation of multi-GNSS scintillation mitigation techniques (Aquino et al.
2227 2009; Silva et al. 2010; Luo et al. 2020; Vadakke Veetil et al. 2020) and processing
2228 scintillation-affected data for a non-specialized GNSS receiver.

2229 **4.3 Mitigation of low-latitude ionospheric scintillation for multi-** 2230 **GNSS PPP**

2231 This section uses low-latitude GNSS measurement data from geodetic station PPTE
2232 in March 2019 and from nearby station PRU2, a Septentrio PolaRxS ionospheric
2233 scintillation monitoring receiver (ISMR), in March 2015. Station PRU2 scintillation
2234 monitoring files were additionally used to characterize scintillation levels and as the
2235 inputs to the Conker et al. (2000) tracking error model to mitigate single- and multi-
2236 GNSS processing in March 2015 and March 2019, respectively, using the Aquino et
2237 al. (2009) modified stochastic model approach. Note that Section 4.2.1 describes
2238 both stations PPTE and PRU2 in detail and shows that the stations are separated by

2239 less than 300-meters. In addition, mitigated multi-GNSS processing for station PPTE
2240 uses a subset of the March 2019 data in Section 4.2 identified as having strong
2241 scintillation.

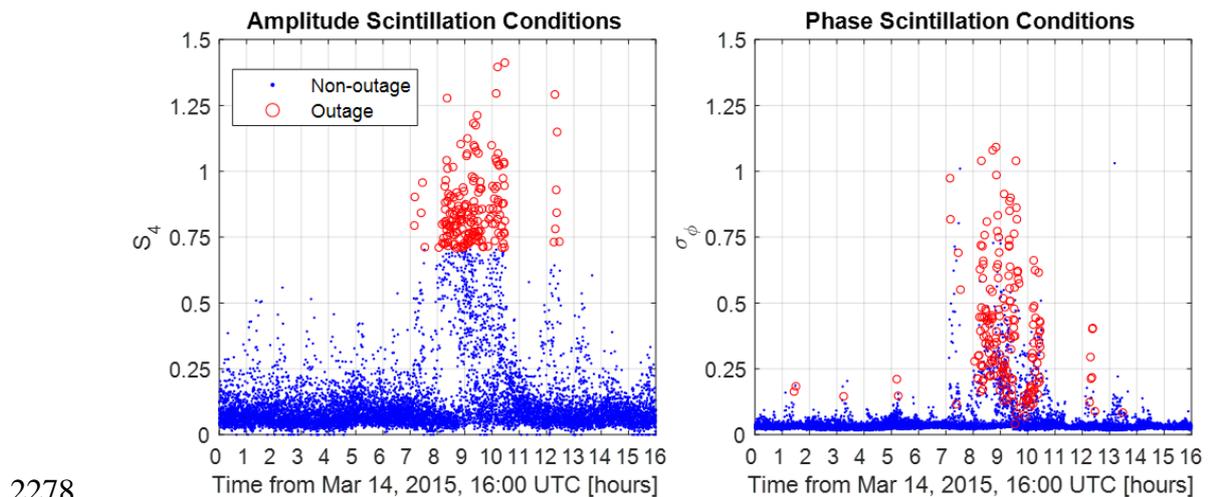
2242 Modifications to the Conker et al. (2000) receiver tracking error model input
2243 parameters were developed and applied to repair tracking jitter outages that are
2244 especially frequent under strong scintillation conditions. In this section, the term
2245 “outages” represents missing receiver tracking error model outputs, as opposed to
2246 missing GNSS measurement data that is caused by tracking loop failure. The
2247 receiver-specific tracking error model parameters in Equation 2.17 and Equation
2248 2.18 were set to: 0.25- and 15-Hz for respective DLL and PLL bandwidths, 0.04-
2249 chips for the correlator spacing, 0.1- and 0.01-seconds for respective DLL and PLL
2250 pre-detection integration times, 3.04-Hz for the PLL natural frequency, and 3 for the
2251 PLL loop order. These values are consistent with those used for Septentrio receivers
2252 as part of other scintillation studies (Aquino et al. 2009; Sreeja et al 2011; Sreeja et
2253 al. 2012; Vani et al. 2019). Remaining tracking error model parameters needed to
2254 compute the tracking jitter were output by the receiver.

2255 Repaired tracking jitter and satellite elevation-based stochastic models are
2256 evaluated for station PRU2 affected by strong low latitude ionospheric scintillation
2257 beginning at approximately UTC midnight on March 15, 2015. The Aquino et al.
2258 (2009) modified stochastic model approach, using Conker et al. (2000) tracking jitter
2259 for GPS L1 and L2 measurements, was then used to mitigate scintillation effects on
2260 kinematic PPP performance for respective GPS-only and GPS+Galileo processing at
2261 station PRU2 in March 2015 and station PPTE in March 2019.

2262 **4.3.1 Receiver tracking error model repair**

2263 The Conker et al. (2000) receiver tracking error models can only be applied to
2264 estimate tracking jitter variance under weak-to-moderate scintillation levels, where
2265 $S_4 < 0.707$, due to the characterization of the Nakagami-m (1960) probability
2266 density function, of which the amplitude scintillation is assumed to obey. The
2267 scintillation indices in Figure 4.10 demonstrate more frequent Conker et al. (2000)
2268 model outages (i.e., the GNSS signal is intact but Conker et al. (2000) outputs are
2269 not available) under particularly strong scintillation for satellites above 10-degrees in
2270 elevation observed at station PRU2 from March 14, 16h UTC, to March 15, 08h

2271 UTC, 2015, a case of a strong scintillation day. In Figure 4.10, outages occur for
 2272 both the DLL and PLL tracking error if the GPS L1 signal-to-noise ratio is
 2273 unavailable, for DLL outputs if $S_4 < 0.707$, and for PLL outputs if the phase spectral
 2274 slope of the detrended phase is unavailable or if the phase scintillation index is
 2275 greater than 1.5. In total, the outages in Figure 4.10 correspond to 2.1% and 2.3% of
 2276 respective Conker et al. (2000) DLL and PLL outputs being unavailable for the GPS
 2277 L1 signal, even though the receiver did not lose lock for 91.8% of outages.



2278
 2279 **Figure 4.10.** Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A signal amplitude (left) and phase (right)
 2280 scintillation indices (blue filled circles) and corresponding Conker et al. (2000)
 2281 tracking jitter outages (red non-filled circles) from March 14, 2015 (16h UTC) to
 2282 March 15, 2015 (08h UTC).

2283 Mitigation of ionospheric scintillation effects on GNSS-based positioning
 2284 can be achieved using a modified stochastic model that represents more realistic
 2285 measurement uncertainty (Aquino et al. 2009). However, the identified tracking error
 2286 model outages result in an incomplete stochastic model due to the missing
 2287 measurement quality information. Thus, thresholds and limits were assigned to
 2288 Conker et al. (2000) parameters and inputs to enable tracking jitter that would
 2289 otherwise be unavailable.

2290 Missing signal-to-noise ratio values for GPS L1 and L2 signals were set to
 2291 10% less than the respective minimum signal-to-noise ratio in the outage epoch.
 2292 Thus, the repaired signal-to-noise ratio values normally correspond to the largest
 2293 tracking jitter noise values in an epoch when other model parameters are similar. A
 2294 maximum S_4 limit for L1 and L2 signals was assigned as 0.685, with missing values
 2295 set equal to the maximum limit, to maintain strong amplitude scintillation and reduce
 2296 quadratic tracking jitter growth effects near the model limit. Although it seems this

2297 S4 limit may impose a strict threshold on the tracking jitter outputs, the tracking
2298 error model is exponentially dependent on the signal-to-noise ratio, which is not
2299 modified other than occasional repairs.

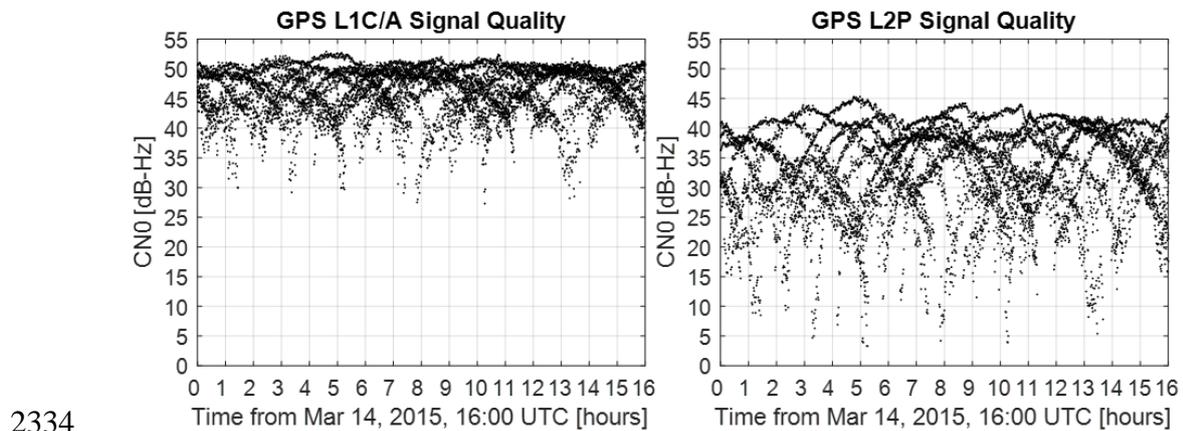
2300 Phase spectral slope data were limited to respective minimum and maximum
2301 values equal to 1.15 and 3.0, with missing data assigned the maximum limit value to
2302 reduce the modelled scintillation component. Phase scintillation index values were
2303 limited to 1.5, as larger values were assumed to be unreliable. These limits were
2304 applied to model parameters that have a quadratic relationship to the tracking jitter
2305 outputs and normally have less effect than the exponential relationship between
2306 tracking jitter and signal-to-noise values. In other words, the tracking jitter outputs
2307 are much more sensitive to signal-to-noise values, rather than scintillation indices or
2308 other model parameters.

2309 With these modifications to the original Conker et al. (2000) model, both
2310 DLL and PLL tracking jitter data were made available for all L1C/A and L2P data at
2311 all epochs. Therefore, a 100% activation rate for stochastic model mitigation was
2312 made possible, as opposed to the approximate 54% activation rate by Liu et al.
2313 (2020) when the L2C signal was substituted for L2P in order to gain better tracking
2314 jitter output stability. The following gives details on the repaired model performance
2315 and compares tracking jitter noise relative to measurement noise modelled using
2316 satellite elevation to amplify reference noise values.

2317 **4.3.2 Stochastic model comparison**

2318 The variability of Conker et al. (2000) model outputs depend primarily on the
2319 signal-to-noise ratio and scintillation indices for each signal due to respective
2320 exponential and quadratic relationships within the model. According to Figure 4.11,
2321 the overall GPS L1C/A signal quality is superior to the L2P signal, with respective
2322 mean CN0 values equal to 46.5- and 33.2-dB-Hz. Furthermore, the highly variable
2323 L2P signal-to-noise ratio varies between 45.3- to 3.3-dB-Hz, while the worst L1C/A
2324 signal faded to only 27.3-dB-Hz. Thus, the L2P signal tracking jitter is frequently
2325 modelled as high-noise relative to the L1C/A signal, even when scintillation
2326 components are removed from the Conker et al. (2000) model. This is due to the
2327 exponential relationship between the signal-to-noise ratio and tracking jitter in
2328 Equations 2.17 and 2.18 of the Conker et al. (2000) tracking error model. If the

2329 Figure 4.11 CN0 data are available to the user, then a stochastic model using only
 2330 signal-to-noise data can replace the typical satellite elevation-based model (Wieser
 2331 and Brunner 2000). However, the Conker et al. (2000) model includes additional
 2332 scintillation and thermal noise components and is therefore likely better suited for
 2333 environments affected by ionospheric scintillation.

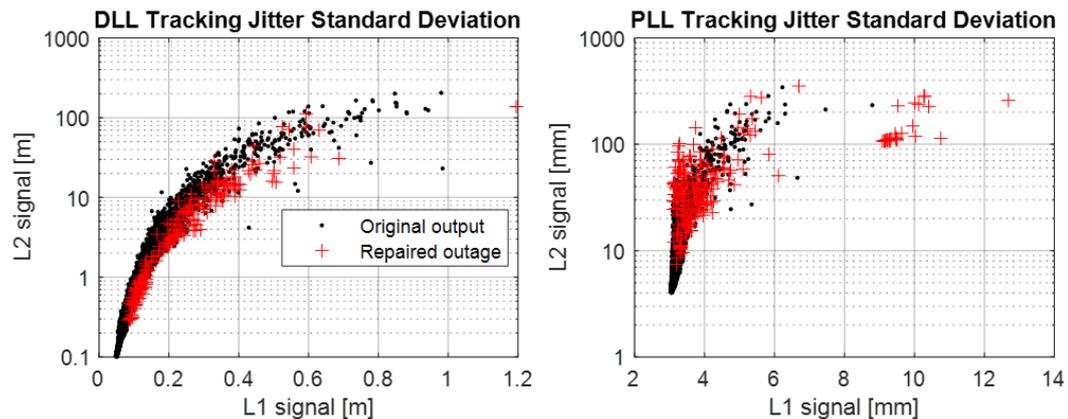


2334
 2335 **Figure 4.11.** Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A (left) and L2P (right) signal quality
 2336 represented by signal-to-noise ratio values for satellites above 10-degrees in
 2337 elevation from March 14, 2015 (16h UTC) to March 15, 2015 (08h UTC).

2338 The large L2P noise amplification, relative to the superior GPS L1C/A
 2339 signal, is more prominent in the Figure 4.12 tracking jitter, computed with
 2340 scintillation components included in the Conker et al. (2000) model. Note that a
 2341 logarithmic scale is used to view the large range of tracking jitter values for the L2P
 2342 signal. The respective median DLL and PLL jitter ratio (L2:L1) for Figure 4.12 data,
 2343 equal to 6.0 and 1.5, shows that both code and carrier phase measurements are
 2344 modelled with overall amplified L2P signal noise relative to the L1C/A signal.
 2345 Therefore, the Conker et al. (2000) tracking error model appropriately assigns higher
 2346 noise values to the GPS L2P signal that is more susceptible to ionospheric
 2347 scintillation (Kintner et al. 2007; Jiao and Morton 2015).

2348 However, the larger DLL jitter ratio, with respect to the PLL jitter, indicates
 2349 better overall modelled carrier phase measurement noise stability regardless of
 2350 frequency. Consequently, the PLL tracking jitter is more frequently modelled with
 2351 noise characteristics similar to a standard satellite elevation stochastic model that
 2352 applies equal noise for each measurement type. For comparison, the DLL tracking
 2353 jitter is more frequently modelled with unequal noise properties on each frequency,
 2354 with approximately six times more L2P noise than that of the L1C/A signal. This
 2355 amplification of L2 signal jitter with respect to the L1 signal can reach more extreme

2356 levels as the modelled tracking jitter values increase. For example, the approximate
 2357 30-cm L1 signal DLL jitter in Figure 4.12 corresponds to around 10-meters of L2
 2358 signal DLL jitter, which is more than thirty times larger than the L1 signal jitter.
 2359 Lastly, the increased spread that accompanies large tracking jitter values indicates
 2360 that the highly variable underlying scintillation indices and signal-to-noise ratio
 2361 values produce rapid fluctuations in the modelled measurement noise.
 2362



2363

2364 **Figure 4.12.** Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A and L2P signal Conker DLL (left) and PLL
 2365 (right) tracking jitter for available (black circles) and repaired (red crosses) input
 2366 data.

2367 Satellite elevation angle and tracking jitter stochastic model statistics are
 2368 presented in Table 4.10 and Table 4.11. The ionosphere-free propagated (L_{IF})
 2369 pseudorange and carrier phase measurement noise for combined GPS L1C/A and
 2370 L2P signals use Equation 2.6 coefficients propagated according to the root-squared
 2371 sum of the individual jitter components. For the elevation-based approach, the
 2372 reference noise value was set to equal 30-cm and 0.01-cycles (approximately 2-mm)
 2373 for respective code and carrier phase measurements regardless of the measurement
 2374 frequency. Reference noise values were then amplified by the elevation-based
 2375 stochastic model scale factors equal to the inverse sine of minimum and maximum
 2376 satellite elevation angles; 10.0-, and 90-degrees, respectively. The mean and median
 2377 of individual and combined signal noise are also provided along with the 95th
 2378 percentile noise, defined as $n\%$ probability of randomly selected data being less than
 2379 or equal to the n th percentile value. Note that the 95th percentile was computed
 2380 using measurement noise data for satellites above 50-degrees in elevation (2144
 2381 samples) to compare stochastic models of assumed high-quality measurements. In
 2382 terms of overall representative statistics, the mean tracking jitter values in Table 4.10

2383 and Table 4.11 are skewed toward the extreme upper limit values. Therefore, median
 2384 values are also presented to represent the most common measurement noise values
 2385 for each stochastic method.

2386

2387 **Table 4.10.** GPS L1C/A, L2P and propagated ionosphere-free (L_{IF}) pseudorange
 2388 measurement noise statistics for satellite elevation angle and tracking jitter stochastic
 2389 models.

Statistic	Elevation-based noise			Tracking jitter noise		
	L1C/A	L2P	L_{IF}	L1C/A	L2P	L_{IF}
Mean	0.64	0.64	1.92	0.12	2.73	6.95
Median	0.51	0.51	1.52	0.09	0.54	1.38
Minimum	0.30	0.30	0.89	0.05	0.10	0.26
Maximum	1.73	1.73	5.15	1.20	205.27	522.58
95th percentile*	0.39	0.39	1.15	0.08	0.32	0.83

2390

*Note: Percentile computed for satellites above 50-degrees in elevation.

2391

2392 The minimum propagated code measurement noise for the elevation-based
 2393 approach in Table 4.10 is more than three times larger than the propagated tracking
 2394 jitter noise. This difference in lower boundaries is due to the less precise 30-cm
 2395 reference noise applied to the elevation-based noise amplification method. At the
 2396 upper limit, the maximum L2P tracking jitter (205.27-m) is the primary component
 2397 of the corresponding 522.58-m propagated noise which is more than 100 times larger
 2398 than the maximum elevation-based propagated noise. Thus, the mean propagated
 2399 tracking jitter is 3.6 times larger than the elevation-based method even though the
 2400 30-cm reference noise is at least three times larger than the minimum tracking jitter
 2401 for individual signals.

2402

2403 The Table 4.10 median propagated tracking jitter (1.38-m) is comparable to
 2404 the same elevation-based statistic (1.52-m) which indicates agreement between
 2405 stochastic models in terms of the most common modelled noise values. However,
 2406 median tracking jitter noise for individual L1C/A and L2P signals are 5.6 times
 2407 smaller and 1.1 times larger, respectively, than the corresponding elevation-based
 2408 values. Therefore, the apparent agreement between stochastic models is largely due
 2409 to the similar median L2P noise values and the Equation 2.6 coefficients used for
 2410 error propagation in the ionosphere-free combination. This indicates that the *a priori*
 2411 zenith reference noise value amplified by the elevation-based scale factor is
 frequently in agreement with the corresponding tracking jitter noise for the L2P

2412 signal, while the upper noise limits of the tracking jitter method are the source of the
 2413 large average differences. Indeed, the 95th percentile statistics also show similar
 2414 agreement for individual and propagated L2P signal noise between stochastic
 2415 methods, with overly pessimistic elevation-based L1C/A signal noise compared to
 2416 the tracking jitter approach.

2417 For carrier phase measurement noise statistics in Table 4.11, the measurement
 2418 noise modelled using satellite elevation angle is less than the tracking jitter method
 2419 for nearly all individual and ionosphere-free propagated noise values, aside from the
 2420 mean L1C/A signal noise that is 28.1% larger than the comparable tracking jitter
 2421 value. The median individual L1C/A and L2P signal tracking jitter and propagated
 2422 noise are within 10.0% of corresponding elevation-based noise values, which
 2423 indicates overall frequent agreement between stochastic models. On the other hand,
 2424 the worse agreement for maximum propagated noise and individual L2P signal noise
 2425 shows that the tracking jitter approach applies more extreme noise amplification at
 2426 the upper noise limit, as was the case for the DLL tracking jitter noise.

2427

2428 **Table 4.11.** Individual and propagated ionosphere-free (L_{IF}) GPS L1C/A, L2P signal
 2429 carrier phase measurement noise statistics for satellite elevation angle and tracking
 2430 jitter stochastic models.

Statistic	Elevation-based noise [mm]			Tracking jitter-based noise [mm]		
	L1C/A	L2P	L_{IF}	L1C/A	L2P	L_{IF}
Mean	4.1	5.2	14.7	3.2	9.2	24.2
Median	3.2	4.2	11.7	3.1	4.6	12.7
Minimum	1.9	2.4	6.9	3.0	4.0	11.3
Maximum	11.0	14.1	39.6	12.7	351.9	895.9
95th percentile*	2.4	3.1	8.8	3.1	10.6	27.4

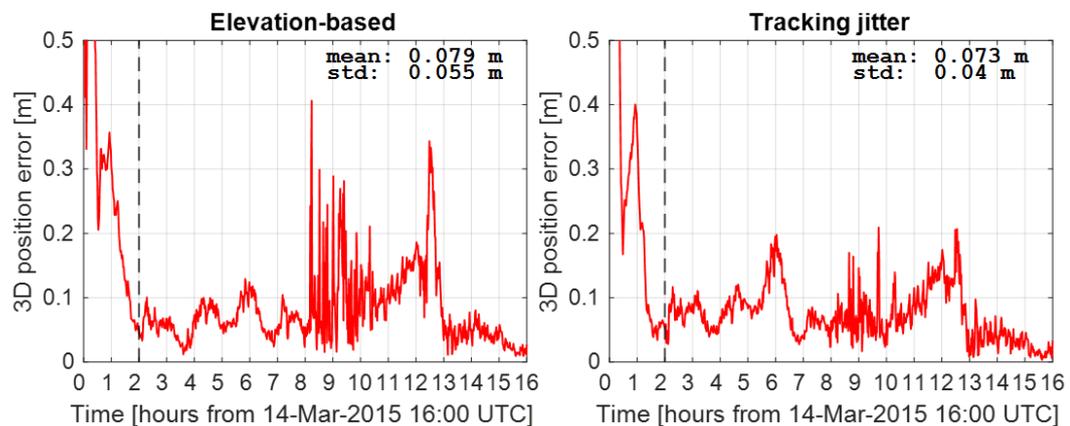
2431 *Note: Percentile computed for satellites above 50-degrees in elevation.

2432

2433 The individual signal 95th percentile carrier phase measurement noise in
 2434 Table 4.11 shows relatively good agreement between stochastic models for the
 2435 L1C/A signal, to below 1 mm, while the tracking jitter noise for the L2P signal is up
 2436 to 3.4 times larger than the elevation-based counterpart. Therefore, for relatively
 2437 high-elevation satellites, the elevation-based method may overestimate the L2P
 2438 signal precision, i.e., underestimate the L2P signal noise, compared to the tracking
 2439 jitter approach. Thus, variability in the propagated ionosphere-free carrier phase
 2440 measurement noise is almost entirely due to the stochastic model differences for the

2441 L2P signal, even for satellites observed at high elevations. These differences can be
 2442 explained by the nearly identical *a priori* measurement noise values (e.g., 0.01-
 2443 cycles) assigned to both the L1C/A and L2P signals in the elevation-based approach,
 2444 while the tracking jitter method models the L2P signal as having more noise relative
 2445 to the L1C/A signal.

2446 The large differences between the elevation-based and tracking jitter-based
 2447 stochastic methods destroys consistency that is needed to evaluate both techniques in
 2448 the positioning domain. For this reason, the 95th percentile tracking jitter values in
 2449 Table 4.10 and Table 4.11 were used as *a priori* zenith reference noise values in the
 2450 elevation-based approach for individual L1C/A and L2P signals. This approach
 2451 adjusted the elevation-based method to the 95th percentile tracking jitter-based code
 2452 and carrier phase measurement noise for satellites above 50-degrees in elevation.
 2453 Therefore, the resulting 3D positioning error time-series in Figure 4.13 uses similar
 2454 measurement noise characteristics for satellites observed at high elevation regardless
 2455 of the stochastic model.

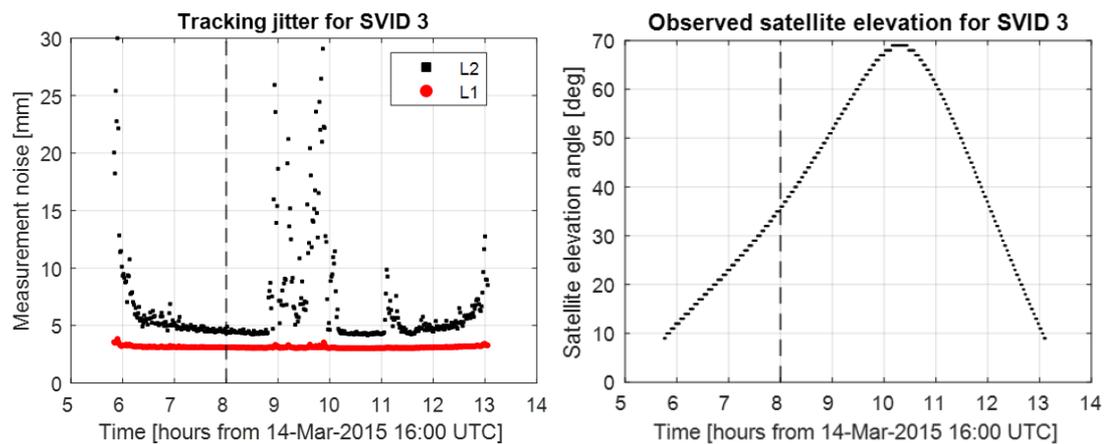


2456
 2457 **Figure 4.13.** Station PRU2 3D kinematic PPP error using elevation-based (left) and
 2458 tracking jitter (right) stochastic models from March 14, 2015 (16h UTC) to March
 2459 15, 2015 (08h UTC).

2460 After the initial positioning convergence period, the 3D positioning error for
 2461 both stochastic methods are only separated by up to 5.3-cm until strong scintillation
 2462 conditions begin at approximately 00h UTC on March 15. Thus, the overall post-
 2463 convergence mean and standard deviation of the 3D position error for both methods
 2464 are in agreement at the mm- and cm-level, respectively. However, when the tracking
 2465 jitter approach is used under strong scintillation (i.e., 00h to 05h UTC on March 15),
 2466 the maximum 3D position error is reduced by nearly 50%, from 40.6-cm to 20.9-cm,
 2467 compared to the elevation-based model. The tracking jitter method additionally

2468 improves 3D positioning error by 13.6-cm (39.7%) at 04:30 UTC (i.e., 12h 30m after
 2469 the start of processing), which is the second worst epoch for elevation-based
 2470 processing.

2471 The ionospheric scintillation mitigation properties of the tracking jitter
 2472 approach can be more easily understood by the Figure 4.14 carrier phase
 2473 measurement noise time-series for an individual satellite, SVID 3. In Figure 4.14, the
 2474 satellite ascends to above 60-degrees in elevation at 01:29 UTC, on March 15, and
 2475 reaches a maximum elevation equal to 68.9-degrees at 02:17 UTC. During this
 2476 period, the satellite elevation angle is larger than all other satellites and is therefore
 2477 assigned a relatively small 15.5% measurement noise amplification using the
 2478 elevation-based stochastic model. In contrast, the scintillation-sensitive tracking jitter
 2479 method amplifies the nominal pre-scintillation L2 signal measurement noise from
 2480 4.3-mm up to 29.1-mm during the same period, which is more realistic given the
 2481 strong scintillation scenario.



2482

2483 **Figure 4.14.** Station PRU2 L1 (red circles) and L2 (black squares) carrier phase
 2484 measurement noise modelled using PLL tracking jitter (left) and satellite elevation
 2485 angle (right) for GPS SVID 3 under strong ionospheric scintillation beginning after
 2486 00h UTC on March 15 (black dashed line).

2487 Thus, high elevation satellites are not immune to ionospheric scintillation
 2488 effects (Luo et al. 2018) and are especially problematic for elevation-based
 2489 stochastic models when scintillation occurs for satellites observed at high elevation
 2490 angles. Conversely, if only low elevation satellites are affected by scintillation, then
 2491 the elevation-based stochastic approach may provide adequate measurement noise
 2492 amplification for affected satellites to achieve high-accuracy positioning. For these
 2493 reasons, mitigated and non-mitigated positioning may achieve similar performance

2494 under certain conditions even though the elevation-based approach does not aim to
2495 mitigate ionospheric scintillation effects.

2496 To enable multi-GNSS scintillation-mitigated processing, Conker et al.
2497 (2000) tracking error models that are updated to use scintillation indices and signal-
2498 to-noise ratio values for Galileo E1 and E5a signals. This approach uses data
2499 extracted from ISMR files that is provided for Galileo satellites. The tracking jitter
2500 repair methods developed for GPS signal processing were extended to Galileo
2501 signals. Receiver tracking loop parameters and PLL oscillator noise were fixed to the
2502 same values for both GPS and Galileo processing.

2503 **4.3.3 Relative tracking jitter approach**

2504 The transfer of ISMR-based scintillation data to other locations was first proposed
2505 using regional tracking jitter maps (Sreeja et al. 2011b) due to consistent scintillation
2506 outputs at multiple locations (Sreeja et al. 2011a). However, non-ISMR users that
2507 aim to incorporate tracking jitter data do not operate at the same precision as ISMRs,
2508 which are designed to resist ionospheric scintillation. Furthermore, non-ISMR users
2509 typically do not have access to the internal tracking loop parameters that define the
2510 measurement noise characteristics of tracking error model outputs.

2511 Missing tracking jitter data may occur in the presence of model outages, or
2512 when tracking jitter map products are queried outside the extents provided. These
2513 cases eliminate satellites that would otherwise be useable for positioning estimation,
2514 as the mitigated stochastic model is not available for all measurements. To address
2515 this concern, a mixed stochastic approach using a combination of mitigated and non-
2516 mitigated models has been used previously (Elmas 2013; Luo et al. 2020). However,
2517 common satellite elevation-based and tracking jitter mitigated stochastic models are
2518 not compatible in all cases. Therefore, an innovative alternative representation of
2519 tracking jitter data is developed in this section to enable incorporation of ISMR-
2520 based tracking jitter for non-ISMR users and to improve the mixed stochastic model
2521 for multi-GNSS positioning.

2522 The first step to ensure compatibility between stochastic methods is the
2523 normalization of tracking jitter data with respect to the minimum (i.e., most precise)
2524 value in each epoch for each signal. This normalization replaces the original tracking
2525 jitter values with relative values, where the most precise value is scaled to equal 1.0

2526 and the remaining values are scaled relative to the minimum value. A single epoch is
 2527 provided in Table 4.12, with GPS SVID 1 having the lowest DLL and PLL tracking
 2528 jitter out of all other satellites in the epoch, primarily because it has the largest
 2529 signal-to-noise ratio (51.5 dB-Hz) of all satellites in the epoch. Coincidentally, the
 2530 same satellite is also at the maximum elevation angle (64.3-degrees) of all GPS
 2531 satellites in the epoch.

2532

2533 **Table 4.12.** Original, normalized, and scaled GPS L1 DLL and PLL tracking jitter
 2534 for station PRU2 on 14-Mar-2015 01:18 UTC.

SVID	Original		Normalized		Scaled	
	L1 DLL [m]	L1 PLL [mm]	L1 DLL [-]	L1 PLL [-]	L1 DLL [m]	L1 PLL [mm]
1*	0.055	3.047	1.000	1.000	1.113	2.117
3	0.068	3.056	1.231	1.003	1.369	2.124
4	0.145	3.341	2.629	1.097	2.925	2.322
7	0.273	3.446	4.956	1.131	5.514	2.395
9	0.136	3.141	2.473	1.031	2.751	2.182
11	0.085	3.076	1.533	1.010	1.706	2.137
16	0.163	3.182	2.961	1.044	3.294	2.211
23	0.064	3.057	1.164	1.003	1.295	2.124
31	0.151	3.156	2.733	1.036	3.041	2.193
32	0.078	3.067	1.416	1.007	1.575	2.132

2535 Note: *minimum tracking jitter noise used for normalization

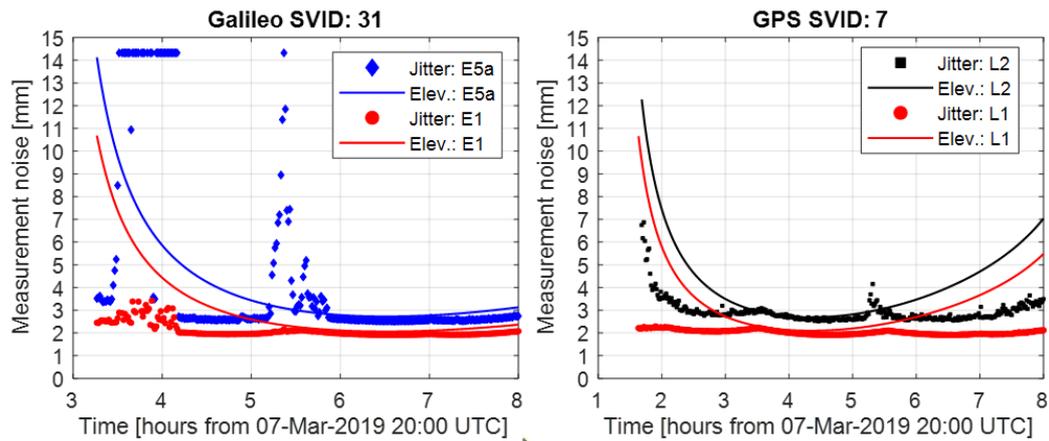
2536 The tracking jitter normalization effect can be observed in Table 4.12, where
 2537 DLL and PLL values for SVID 1 values are equal to 1.0, as it is the most precise. All
 2538 other DLL and PLL values are scaled using values greater than 1.0, as they are
 2539 relatively less precise than SVID 1. From Table 4.12, it can be observed that the least
 2540 precise DLL tracking jitter noise, i.e., SVID 7, is nearly five times larger than the
 2541 most precise one, while the largest PLL tracking jitter noise is only 13.1% larger than
 2542 the most precise PLL tracking jitter noise in the epoch. This is in agreement with the
 2543 findings in the previous section, where GPS L1 tracking jitter was found to be
 2544 relatively stable, especially for the PLL.

2545 After normalized tracking jitter values are computed, the tracking jitter must
 2546 be made consistent with satellite elevation-based stochastic model outputs in order to
 2547 use both stochastic models together. This process first amplifies the code and carrier
 2548 phase reference noise values using the elevation-based stochastic model applied to
 2549 the maximum elevation angle observed in each epoch. In Table 4.12, this
 2550 corresponds to an 11.3% noise amplification of the original 1.0-meter and 0.01-cycle

2551 respective code and carrier phase measurement reference noise values, as the
2552 maximum GPS satellite elevation angle in the epoch is only 64.3-degrees. Then, the
2553 normalized tracking jitter values are multiplied by the amplified elevation-based
2554 noise to scale the respective DLL and PLL tracking jitter relative to the most precise
2555 elevation-based noise values. As an example, the minimum normalized L1 PLL
2556 tracking jitter in Table 4.12 is equal to 1.0 prior to scaling and 2.117-mm after
2557 scaling. This is because the 2-mm elevation-based reference noise was amplified by
2558 11.3% and then multiplied by the normalized PLL tracking jitter value.

2559 Scaling the normalized tracking jitter essentially configures the lower noise
2560 boundary of the stochastic model because the most precise modelled noise values are
2561 used as an upper precision limit. However, the consistency between stochastic
2562 models at the upper noise boundary must also be addressed. In the previous section,
2563 it was shown that the GPS L2 signal can be modelled with several hundred times
2564 more noise using the tracking jitter approach when compared to the satellite
2565 elevation-based model. Therefore, the final step of the proposed relative tracking
2566 jitter technique replaces large noise values with the absolute maximum noise from
2567 the elevation-based model. This corresponds to the minimum satellite elevation
2568 angle, which is configured by a satellite elevation mask used for PPP processing. In
2569 this case, a 10-degree satellite elevation mask was used. The elevation-based
2570 measurement noise amplification factor for a satellite observed at 10-degrees in
2571 elevation is equal to 5.76. Therefore, if a normalized and scaled tracking jitter noise
2572 value exceeds this limit, then it is assigned the limit value (i.e., 5.76 times the
2573 respective code and carrier phase reference noise values in the zenith direction).

2574 The relative tracking jitter data presented in Figure 4.15 shows the modelled
2575 stochastic properties of individual Galileo and GPS satellites for individual signals
2576 observed at station PPTE on March 7, 2019. For the Galileo E5a signal in Figure
2577 4.15, the maximum noise limit is enforced for 92.3% of epochs from 23:31 UTC
2578 (March 7) to 00:10 UTC (March 8) due to large tracking jitter values exceeding the
2579 maximum elevation-based noise. During the same interval, the Galileo E1 signal
2580 experiences minor noise amplification up to 3.4-mm using the tracking jitter
2581 approach, while the corresponding elevation-based noise is more than 6-mm. In this
2582 case, where the elevation-based noise is larger than the tracking jitter noise, the
2583 stochastic properties of the Galileo E1 signal are assigned equal to the tracking jitter
2584 noise.



2585

2586 **Figure 4.15.** Relative tracking jitter (markers) and elevation-based (lines) carrier
 2587 phase measurement noise for a Galileo (left) and GPS (right) satellite observed at
 2588 station PPTe on March 7, 2019 (DOY 066).

2589 An advantage of the relative tracking jitter method, using normalization then
 2590 scaling, is evident in Figure 4.15 at the beginning and end of the GPS SVID 7
 2591 observation arc. During these periods, the elevation-based noise rapidly increases
 2592 while tracking jitter noise remains at low values for the GPS L1 signal. It is assumed
 2593 that the signal-to-noise ratio is a reasonable indicator of the true measurement noise
 2594 and can be used to evaluate the two stochastic methods. Therefore, the stable
 2595 measurement noise modelled by the tracking jitter approach is unnecessarily
 2596 amplified by the elevation-based model, as the minimum GPS L1 signal-to-noise
 2597 ratio in the entire arc is 39.5 dB-Hz. For comparison, the corresponding GPS L2
 2598 signal-to-noise ratio is below this minimum value for 51.5% of epochs in the arc,
 2599 indicating that the true noise for the GPS L1 signal measurements is likely much
 2600 lower than the GPS L2 signal.

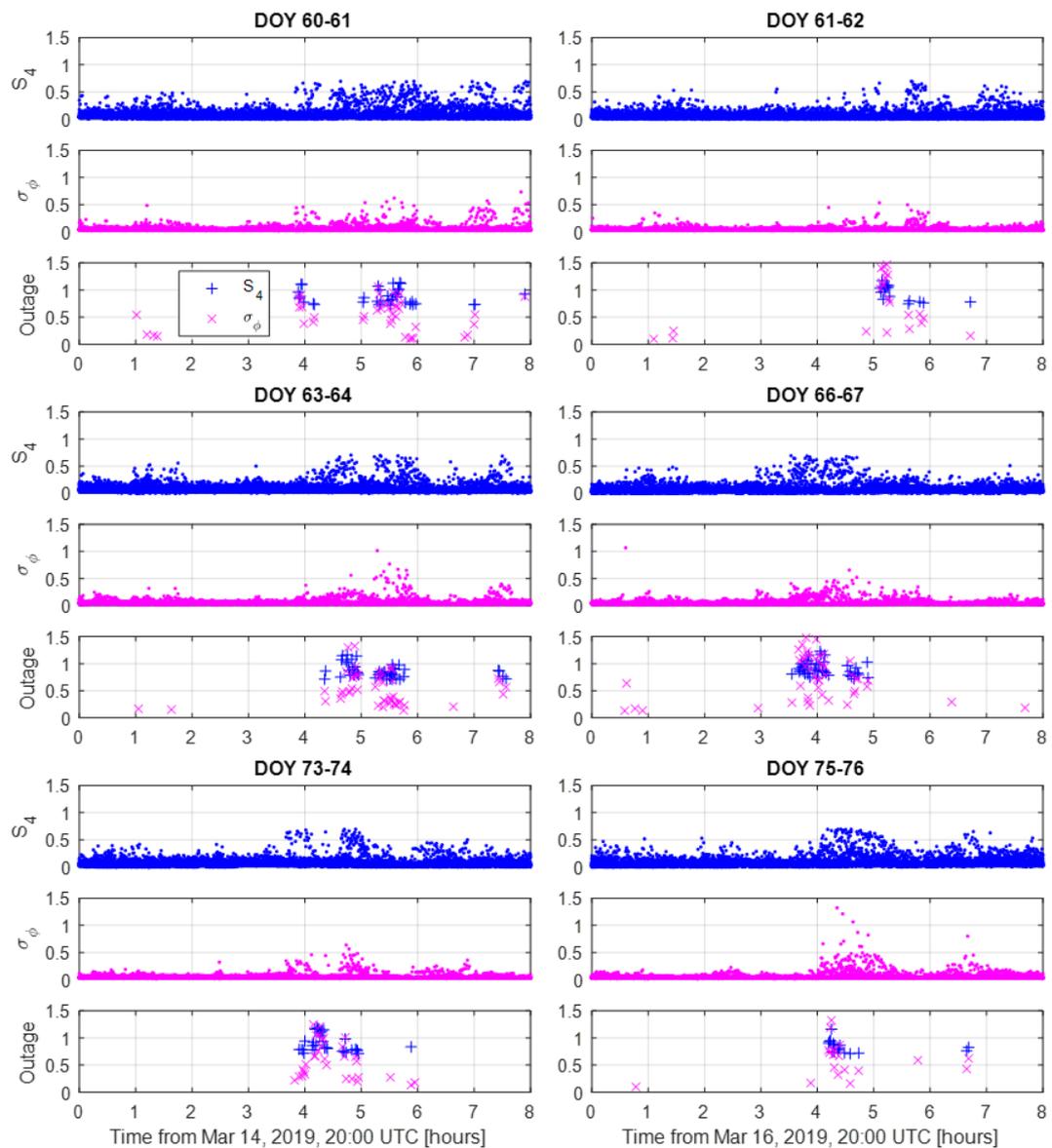
2601 Another noteworthy period in Figure 4.15 is from 01:33 UTC to 03:00 UTC
 2602 (March 8) for the Galileo satellite and from 23:31 UTC to 23:59 UTC (March 7) for
 2603 the GPS satellite; note that hour 4 corresponds to 00:00 UTC on March 8. In these
 2604 respective intervals, the Galileo and GPS satellites are at the maximum elevation of
 2605 all satellites in each epoch. Therefore, the normalization and scaling steps of the
 2606 relative tracking jitter technique can be observed in Figure 4.15, where the tracking
 2607 jitter and elevation-based measurement noise are aligned when the respective
 2608 satellites are at maximum elevation. This alignment between the stochastic models
 2609 ensures consistency when, for example, tracking jitter values are not available for a
 2610 non-specialized GNSS receiver that aims to mitigate ionospheric scintillation effects
 2611 using a tracking jitter-based modified stochastic model.

2612 **4.3.4 Mitigated multi-GNSS performance**

2613 The six intervals in Figure 4.16 were identified as having the most frequent
2614 strong scintillation occurrences ($S4 > 0.5$) in March 2019. In Figure 4.16, the local
2615 sunset time begins at approximately UTC midnight (00:00 UTC), with relatively
2616 calm scintillation conditions prior to the post-sunset interval. Note that the same 10-
2617 degree elevation mask was applied to the scintillation index data to be consistent
2618 with the following positioning estimation. Starting at approximately UTC midnight,
2619 strong scintillation becomes more frequent and is severe enough to cause tracking
2620 jitter outages in each of the six intervals in Figure 4.16. However, tracking jitter
2621 outages occur for approximately one hour during the DOY 061-062 interval, while
2622 the DOY 060-061 interval required repairs during a six-hour period. Therefore, both
2623 scintillation strength and duration are varied in the selected intervals.

2624 Kinematic PPP using GPS L1C/A and L2P with Galileo E1C and E5
2625 measurements for the six intervals in March 2019, beginning at 20:00 UTC, was
2626 processed for elevation-based (non-mitigated) and tracking jitter (mitigated)
2627 stochastic models. Note that the Table 4.2 configurations were used with nominal
2628 code measurement noise set equal to 1.0-meter for all satellites. The resulting 3D
2629 positioning error time-series in Figure 4.17 and Figure 4.18 shows that the maximum
2630 post-convergence errors occur when the elevation-based stochastic model is used.
2631 Note that individual positioning error components are provided in Appendix D for
2632 each configuration. In terms of overall performance, the mean post-convergence 3D
2633 error improved when the tracking jitter stochastic model was used for five of the six
2634 intervals, with a 1.2-cm mean error increase (-14.0% improvement) during the DOY
2635 066-067 interval. For the remaining intervals, mean 3D positioning error improved
2636 by at least a mm-level and up to 3.3-cm (36.3% improvement). Thus, the mitigated
2637 GPS+Galileo positioning accuracy is either consistent with the elevation-based
2638 approach or achieves cm-level improvement, in terms of overall 3D post-
2639 convergence, kinematic PPP accuracy under moderate to strong low-latitude
2640 ionospheric scintillation conditions. However, it will be shown next that the tracking
2641 jitter approach offers excellent improvement in terms of the single-epoch worst-case
2642 position, relative to the standard elevation-based method.

2643



2644

2645

2646

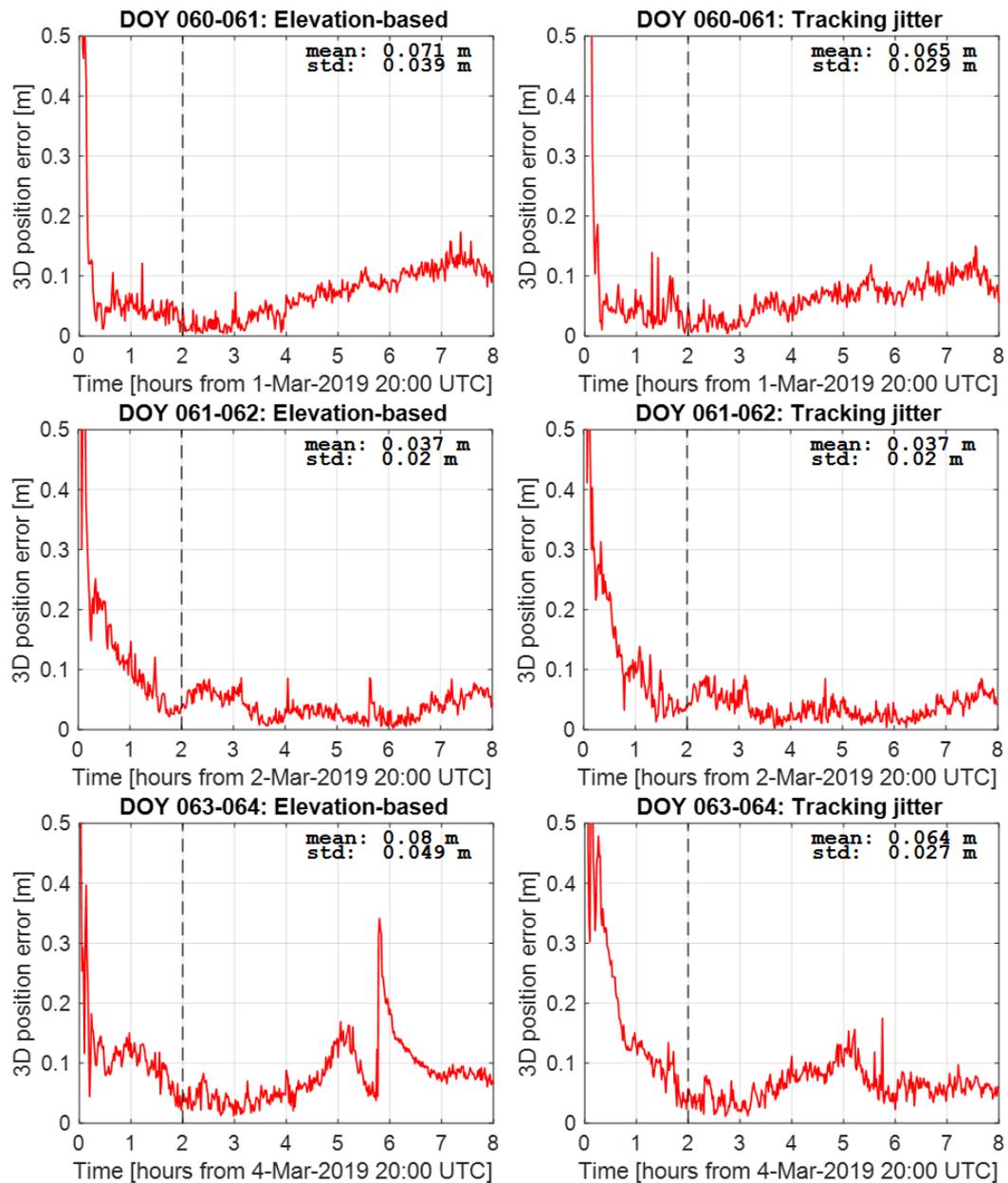
2647

2648

2649

2650

Figure 4.16. Station PRU2 GPS L1C/A and Galileo E1C signal amplitude (blue circles) and phase (magenta circles) scintillation indices and corresponding Conker et al. (2000) tracking jitter outages (blue plus and magenta cross markers, noted in top-left legend) during six intervals beginning at 20:00 UTC in March 2019 identified as having strong scintillation.



2651

2652 **Figure 4.17.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
 2653 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
 2654 PPTe on DOYs 060-061, 061-062, and 063-064 beginning at 20:00 UTC.

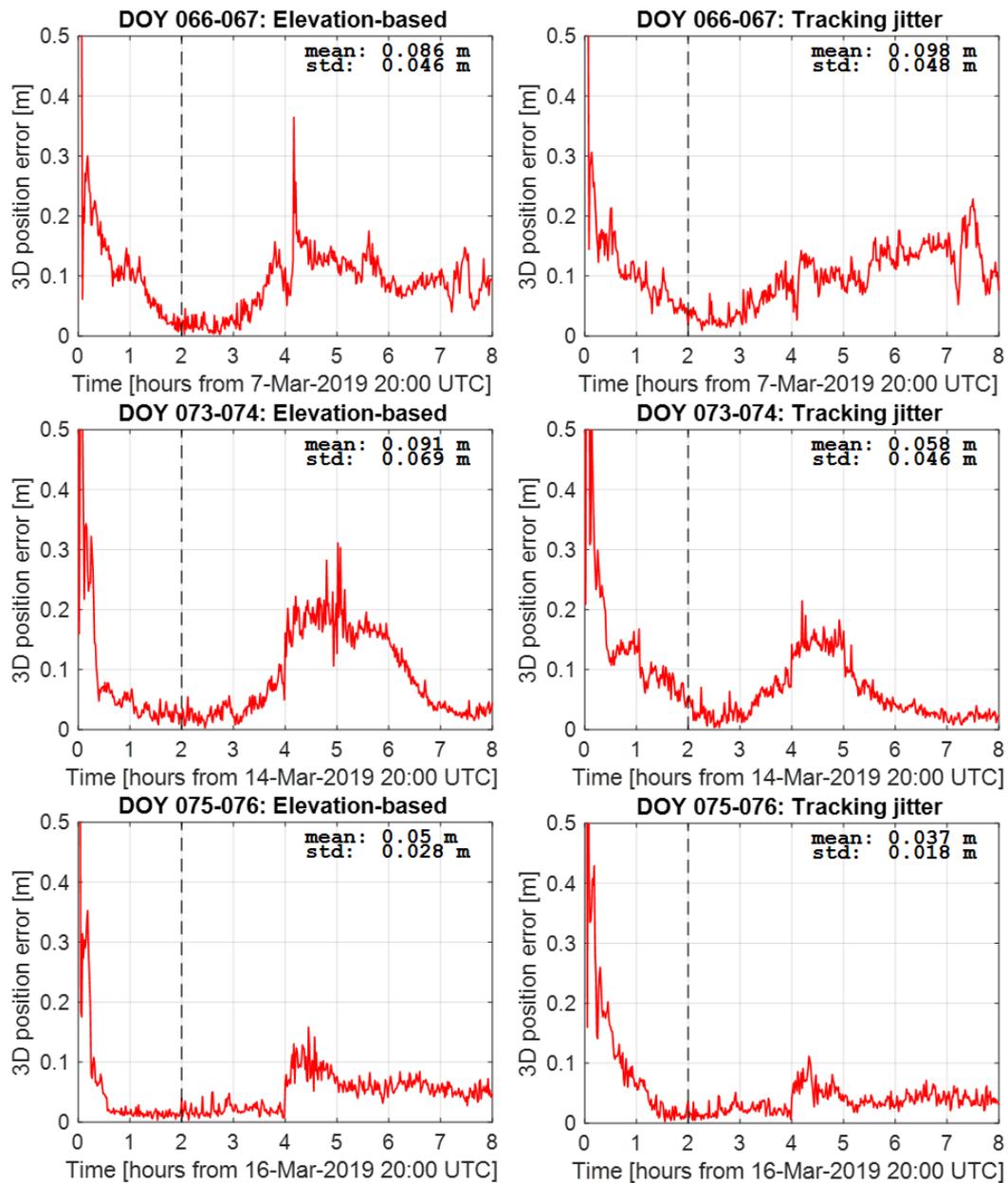
2655

2656 The remarkable performance of the modified tracking jitter approach is
 2657 highlighted during the DOY 063-064 interval in Figure 4.17 and the DOY 066-067
 2658 interval in Figure 4.18, where respective maximum 3D positioning error improved
 2659 by 16.6-cm (46.7% improvement) and 13.6-cm (37.4% improvement) relative to the
 2660 elevation-based method. The sudden increase in the elevation-based 3D positioning
 2661 error on DOY 063-064, after approximately 5-hours from the start of processing, is
 2662 due to multiple ambiguity reinitializations for three satellites. In this case, ambiguity
 parameters for GPS satellites SVID 6 and SVID 7 are reinitialized in a single epoch

2663 due to low-quality post-fit measurement residuals, which resulted in subsequent
2664 ambiguity reinitialization for Galileo satellite SVID 1 in the same epoch. For the
2665 tracking jitter approach at the same epoch, only a single ambiguity parameter is
2666 reinitialized for GPS satellite SVID 28. Based on the superior 3D positioning
2667 performance for the tracking jitter approach in Figure 4.17, it can therefore be
2668 concluded that the ambiguity reinitializations for the elevation-based method were
2669 incorrect and weakened the positioning model. Furthermore, the evaluation of post-
2670 fit measurement residuals relative to the corresponding modelled measurement noise
2671 is more successful when the elevation-based stochastic model is replaced with the
2672 new tracking jitter technique. Thus, it can be concluded that the tracking jitter
2673 technique estimates the true measurement noise better than the elevation-based
2674 approach under ionospheric scintillation conditions.

2675 Mitigated processing using the new tracking jitter technique additionally
2676 improved the maximum 3D position error by 9.7-cm (31.0% improvement) and 4.7-
2677 cm (29.5% improvement) during the respective DOY 073-074 and DOY 075-076
2678 intervals. Similar positioning performance was achieved during the DOY 060-061
2679 and DOY 061-062 intervals regardless of the stochastic model, with respective
2680 worst-case mitigated 3D error better than the non-mitigated by 2.3-cm and 0.6-cm.
2681 Thus, the tracking jitter mitigation method does not simply shift the worst-case
2682 positioning error to a new epoch and is consistent with an elevation-based stochastic
2683 approach in the absence of large positioning errors.

2684 In terms of precision, the standard deviation of the converged 3D positioning
2685 error was 2-mm worse (-4.3% improvement) for the tracking jitter method during the
2686 DOY 066-067 interval and identical at the mm-level during the DOY 061-062
2687 interval relative to the elevation-based approach. The remaining intervals improved
2688 positioning precision by at least 25.6% (on DOY 060-061) and up to 44.9% (on
2689 DOY 063-064), when the tracking jitter method was used. Therefore, mitigated
2690 GPS+Galileo processing can at least achieve comparable precision as the elevation-
2691 based approach, with the potential for large improvements when elevation-based
2692 processing is otherwise not adequate.



2693

2694 **Figure 4.18.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
 2695 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
 2696 PPTe on DOYs 066-067, 073-074, and 075-076 beginning at 20:00 UTC.

2697 4.3.5 Remarks

2698 To evaluate scintillation-mitigated multi-GNSS kinematic PPP performance, GPS
 2699 L1C/A and L2P with Galileo E1C and E5 measurements for the six intervals in
 2700 March 2019, beginning at 20:00 UTC, were processed for elevation-based (non-
 2701 mitigated) and tracking jitter-based (mitigated) stochastic models. The station
 2702 selected for positioning estimation is a non-specialized GNSS receiver located within
 2703 a few hundred meters from a specialized ISMR that was used to characterize

2704 scintillation conditions. Moderate to strong amplitude and phase scintillation
2705 conditions were observed during each of the evaluated periods.

2706 The nearby ISMR outputs were used in the Conker et al. (2000) tracking
2707 error models with a modified stochastic approach (Aquino et al. 2009) to mitigate
2708 ionospheric scintillation effects. First, the tracking error model outputs were
2709 extended to use Galileo signals that were in similar frequency bands as were used in
2710 PPP processing. Next, tracking error model limits were applied to make tracking
2711 jitter-based ionospheric mitigation techniques usable for all epochs. Innovative
2712 normalization and scaling methods were developed and applied to create relative
2713 tracking jitter. This process enabled compatibility between the tracking jitter and
2714 elevation-based stochastic models so that a mixed stochastic approach could be
2715 applied to the non-specialized receiver.

2716 In all six cases, the maximum 3D positioning error for the modified tracking
2717 jitter method was better than the elevation-based approach, with up to 46.7%
2718 improvement in the best case. The post-convergence maximum 3D positioning error
2719 for the mitigated technique improved by 16.6-cm (46.7% improvement) and 13.6-cm
2720 (37.4% improvement) relative to the elevation-based method in the two best cases.
2721 The modified tracking jitter technique resulted in a reinitialization for a single
2722 ambiguity parameter at the worst single-epoch on DOY 063-064, while the
2723 elevation-based approach reinitialized multiple ambiguities. These reinitializations
2724 increased the nominal 5-10-cm 3D positioning error to more than 30-cm for the
2725 elevation-based method, while the maximum tracking jitter error remained below 20-
2726 cm in the same interval. In addition, it was found that these reinitializations were
2727 caused by disagreement between the post-fit measurement residuals and the
2728 measurement noise estimated by the stochastic models. Therefore, it is concluded
2729 that the measurement noise modelled using the tracking jitter approach is more
2730 realistic in some scenarios.

2731 Four of six intervals achieved at least 25.6% precision improvement, in terms
2732 of the standard deviation of the post-convergence 3D positioning error time-series,
2733 when the tracking jitter method was used. In the best case, the tracking jitter
2734 approach improved precision by up to 44.9%. Remaining intervals had similar
2735 precision regardless of the stochastic method at an approximate mm-level. For these
2736 reasons, it is concluded that the modified tracking jitter approach at least offers

2737 similar 3D positioning precision as the elevation-based method and achieves better
2738 stability compared to the otherwise unreliable elevation-based method.

2739 In terms of overall performance, represented by the mean 3D positioning
2740 error, the mitigated GPS+Galileo positioning accuracy was consistent with the
2741 elevation-based approach at an approximate cm-level. The reliability, represented by
2742 the standard deviation of the 3D positioning error, improved by at least 25.6% for
2743 five of the six evaluated intervals when the mitigated GPS+Galileo configuration
2744 was used, with only 2-mm worse reliability for the remaining interval. These
2745 improvements indicate that multi-GNSS processing under some low-latitude
2746 scintillation conditions can be further enhanced, in terms of maximum error
2747 reduction, when a scintillation-sensitive stochastic model is used, even for a non-
2748 specialized GNSS user.

2749 In the future, the repaired tracking jitter and relative approach would benefit
2750 from evaluation under additional scintillation conditions, including geomagnetic
2751 storms and at high latitude. Additional non-ISMR users may benefit from the new
2752 stochastic technique that enables a mixture of elevation-based and tracking jitter
2753 methods. For example, if these techniques are implemented in tracking jitter maps,
2754 then ionospheric scintillation mitigation coverage may be extended to additional
2755 users or for low-cost receivers such as smartphones that may otherwise use a less-
2756 realistic stochastic model under ionospheric scintillation conditions.

2757 **4.4 Summary**

2758 The evaluation of multi-GNSS PPP performance resulted in average horizontal and
2759 vertical reliability, accuracy and precision improvements of at least 8.3%, 18.8% and
2760 27.9%, respectively, for GPS+GLONASS processing. Configurations involving
2761 Galileo achieved the greatest overall improvements: 19.8% vertical reliability for
2762 GPS+GLONASS+Galileo, 39.8% vertical accuracy for GPS+Galileo, and 52.7%
2763 vertical precision for GPS+Galileo. Both configurations where Galileo
2764 measurements were included provided similar improvements for all evaluation
2765 metrics and consistently outperformed GPS-only and GPS+GLONASS processing.
2766 The reason for multi-GNSS improvements over the single-system GPS-only
2767 processing is due to the increased model redundancy for multi-GNSS processing. It
2768 was observed that the configurations using Galileo measurements achieved the best

2769 average improvement over GPS-only processing and were up to 20% better than the
2770 GPS+GLO configuration, despite GLO and GAL constellations having a nearly
2771 identical average number of usable satellites.

2772 A new technique to repair tracking jitter outputs for a specialized scintillation
2773 monitoring GNSS receiver successfully enabled activation of a modified stochastic
2774 model for all epochs and improved the maximum 3D kinematic PPP error by
2775 approximately 50% under strong low-latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions for
2776 GPS-only processing. The same methods were then used to extend the repaired
2777 mitigation techniques to Galileo E1 and E5a signals. Relative tracking jitter was
2778 developed using normalization and scaling to configure the lower measurement noise
2779 limit to be compatible with a common elevation-based stochastic model. This
2780 method was then applied to mitigate ionospheric scintillation effects on kinematic
2781 PPP using GPS+GAL for a non-specialized GNSS receiver relative to elevation-
2782 based processing.

2783 The new mitigation technique improved the worst-case (i.e., single epoch)
2784 3D positioning error up to 46.7% in one case where post-fit measurement residuals
2785 had better agreement with the tracking jitter noise, which resulted in more accurate
2786 ambiguity reinitialization for the tracking jitter method. Improvement in positioning
2787 precision, in terms of the 3D positioning error standard deviation, was at least 25.6%
2788 for four of the six evaluated periods when the tracking jitter method was used. In
2789 terms of overall performance, the average 3D positioning error was in agreement at a
2790 nominal cm-level regardless of the stochastic method used. Thus, the mitigation
2791 technique is best suited to improve positioning precision and reduce worst-case
2792 positioning errors when an elevation-based stochastic model is otherwise unreliable.
2793

2794 Chapter 5

2795 Results on PPP with Atmospheric 2796 Corrections

2797 **5.1 Introduction**

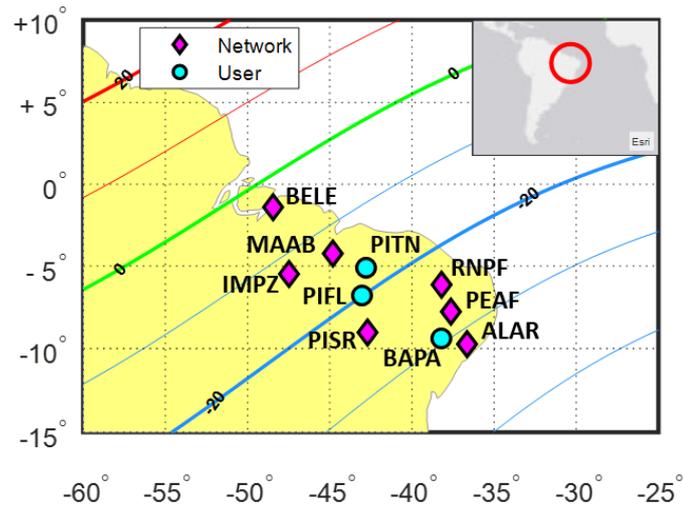
2798 This chapter develops ionosphere-weighted and troposphere-corrected processing
2799 methods and evaluates kinematic PPP performance with respect to the standard
2800 cases. Although strategies developed herein aim to enhance real-time GNSS
2801 applications, precise satellite orbit and clock products are used as substitutes for real-
2802 time data products that can be estimated with comparable precision as the precise
2803 products when multi-GNSS processing is used (Li et al. 2015). The target scenarios
2804 focus on severe weather events, such as increased ionospheric activity in a
2805 scintillation-affected low-latitude region and a tropospheric storm at a mid-latitude
2806 region. To achieve these objectives, the new methods are developed and evaluated
2807 separately for troposphere- and ionosphere-related studies. Regarding the ionosphere
2808 sections, RIM data generated from a low-latitude GNSS reference station network in
2809 Brazil and GIM data were used to compute TEC rate as input to a modified
2810 stochastic model. After biases are properly dealt with, standard and ionosphere-
2811 weighted kinematic PPP models were evaluated under highly active ionospheric
2812 conditions. For troposphere-corrected processing, precise ZWD corrections were
2813 generated from a network of GNSS reference stations affected by a tropospheric
2814 storm event in the Netherlands. The ZWD corrections were then interpolated at user
2815 locations and kinematic PPP performance was evaluated using correction strategies
2816 that rely on progressively more information provided by the reference network.

2817 **5.2 Ionosphere-weighted positioning**

2818 This section evaluates positioning performance using a modified kinematic PPP
2819 stochastic model that relies on global and regional ionospheric map data for GNSS
2820 reference stations located in Brazil. Chapter 2 presents the challenges and strategies
2821 associated with using external ionospheric data to support high-accuracy positioning.
2822 To study the performance of ionosphere-weighted PPP, global and regional
2823 ionospheric products were used to compute between-epoch ionospheric delay
2824 gradients. Then, the resulting change in the ionospheric state was incorporated into a
2825 modified stochastic model. The resulting ionosphere-weighted configurations were
2826 evaluated under moderate to low latitude ionospheric activities to study positioning
2827 accuracy in terms of maximum and average positioning performance.

2828 **5.2.1 Global and regional ionospheric map data at low latitudes**

2829 The Brazilian Institute of Geography and Statistics (IBGE) Brazilian Network for
2830 Continuous Monitoring of the GNSS Systems (RBMC) RINEX data archive was
2831 used by Juliana Garrido Damaceno, of the Istituto Nazionale di Geofisica e
2832 Vulcanologia (INGV) as part of the TREASURE project, to generate a low-latitude
2833 RIM product from 01h to 23h UTC on DOY 015 in the year 2020. Figure 5.1 shows
2834 that the seven IBGE reference stations used to create the RIM are located in the
2835 north-eastern region of Brazil and are within ± 15 -degrees latitude from the
2836 geomagnetic equator. The RIM coverage is approximately centred on the State of
2837 Piauí, Brazil (8°S , 42°W) with a grid spacing of 1-degree in both latitude and
2838 longitude. The RIM extents cover longitudes from 55°W to 29°W and latitudes from
2839 17°S to 6°N with an update rate equal to 60-seconds.

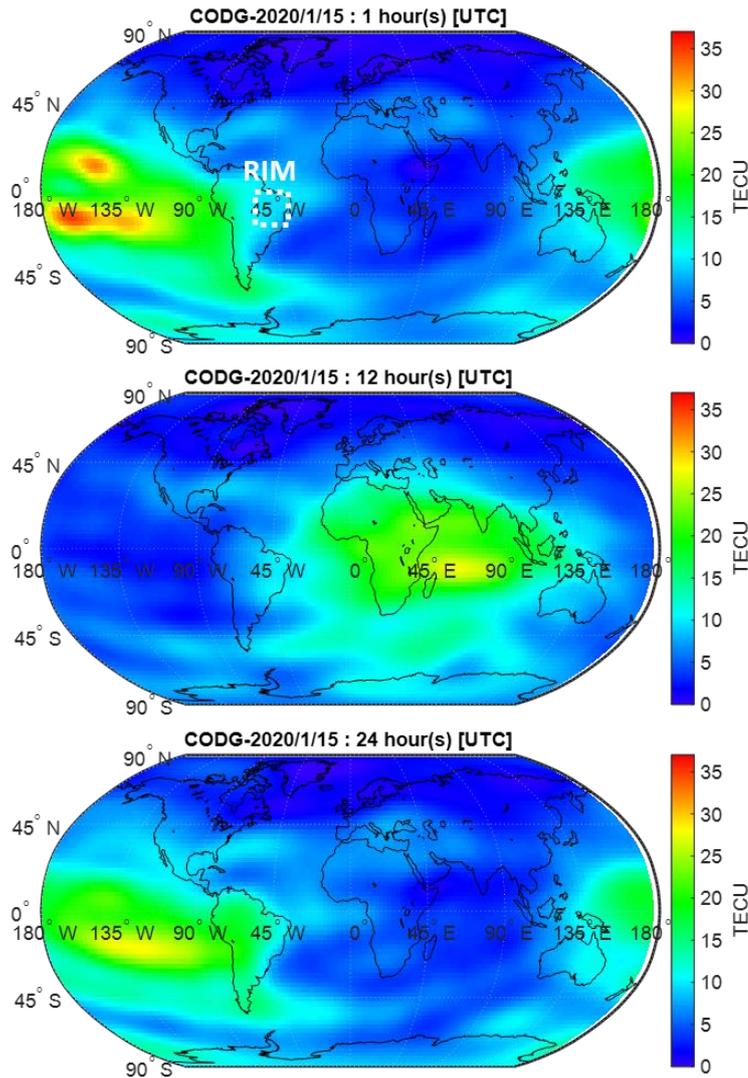


2840

2841 **Figure 5.1.** Experiment region (top-right inset) and locations of IBGE reference
 2842 stations (magenta diamonds) used to generate the RIM product for user stations
 2843 (cyan circles), relative to the geomagnetic equator (green contour) and EIA
 2844 ionization crests located near ± 20 -degrees geomagnetic latitude (annotated
 2845 contours).

2846 The region studied is affected by harsh ionospheric conditions due to the low-
 2847 latitude location and corresponding EIA effects. Typical ionospheric scintillation
 2848 conditions for the region are discussed in Chapter 4, which demonstrated that daily
 2849 moderate to strong ionospheric scintillation occurs frequently. In Figure 5.2, it is
 2850 shown that the beginning of the UTC day is relatively calm, with the onset of large
 2851 ionospheric gradients starting at approximately 12h UTC. According to the hourly
 2852 GIM data shown in Appendix F, these gradients are especially strong in the zenith
 2853 direction during the post-sunset hours, at approximately 19h UTC. For the hours
 2854 prior to and immediately after this critical time, the absolute ionospheric delay and
 2855 associated gradients reach respective maximum values in the day.

2856 The vertical TEC (VTEC) values contained within the external ionospheric
 2857 maps are provided at uniform time intervals and grid spacing at a representative
 2858 ionospheric height equal to 350- and 450-km for respective RIM and GIM products.
 2859 Therefore, for each satellite and epoch, VTEC was calculated using bilinear
 2860 interpolation of the grid points closest in time and space to the location where the
 2861 receiver-satellite line-of-sight vector intersects the grid defined by each product. The
 2862 computed VTEC was then mapped to slant TEC (STEC) for each receiver-satellite
 2863 link using the well-known Mannucci et al. (1998) mapping function.



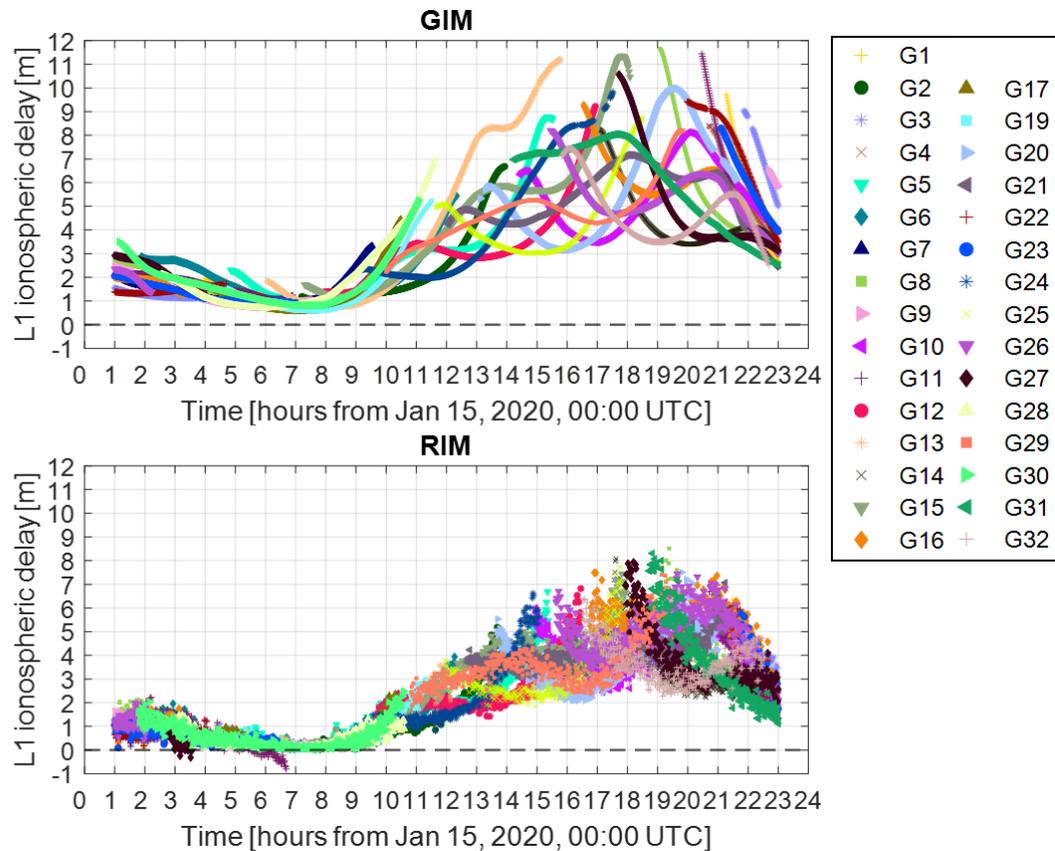
2864

2865 **Figure 5.2.** CODE GIM product interpolated to a uniform 2.5-degree grid on DOY
 2866 15 in 2020 at 01h (upper), 12h (middle) and 24h (lower) UTC. The color scale
 2867 represents TEC units within each grid cell and the approximate RIM extents are
 2868 indicated by the white dashed box

2869

Station PITN receiver-satellite links were used to compute the Figure 5.3
 2870 GPS L1 signal slant ionospheric delay time-series for GIM and RIM products.
 2871 According to Figure 5.3, the GIM product contains less per-epoch variation relative
 2872 to the RIM. This relative time stability of the GIM product data can be seen as
 2873 smooth curves in the Figure 5.3 time-series for each satellite. The maximum single-
 2874 epoch ionospheric delays in Figure 5.3 are 11.658- and 8.285-m, respectively, for
 2875 GIM and RIM products. This difference in absolute maximum ionospheric delay is
 2876 likely due to a higher 20-degree satellite elevation cutoff limit being used for the
 2877 generation of the RIM product, compared to the 10-degree elevation threshold

2878 applied for the GIM product. In addition, the experimental RIM product relies only
 2879 on GNSS measurements from within a relatively small region, while the GIM
 2880 product incorporates GNSS reference stations on a global scale.



2881

2882 **Figure 5.3.** GPS L1 signal slant ionospheric delay using CODE GIM (upper) and
 2883 experimental RIM (lower) products for all satellites above 10-deg in elevation
 2884 (satellites are assigned unique colors) observed at station PITN from 01h to 23h
 2885 UTC on DOY 015 in 2020.

2886 Outages for the RIM data occur for 2.27% of epochs and are counted when
 2887 the RIM-computed STEC is either unavailable, due to a satellite's location below the
 2888 map extents, or if a negative VTEC value is encountered. Slant ionospheric delays
 2889 were available for all satellites at all epochs using the GIM data, while 540 slant
 2890 delays were not available using the RIM. For example, although station PISR is
 2891 within the RIM extents, a valid slant delay for some satellites above a 20-degree
 2892 elevation mask failed to be computed because the pierce point coordinates were
 2893 outside the map extents. This can be explained by the location of station PISR being
 2894 located less than 10-degrees in latitude away from the southern boundary of the RIM
 2895 extents. Satellites that experienced this failure were flagged with a zero-valued slant
 2896 delay and excluded from the positioning filter until valid data were retrieved from
 2897 the map. In addition, 29 negative STEC values were computed using the RIM

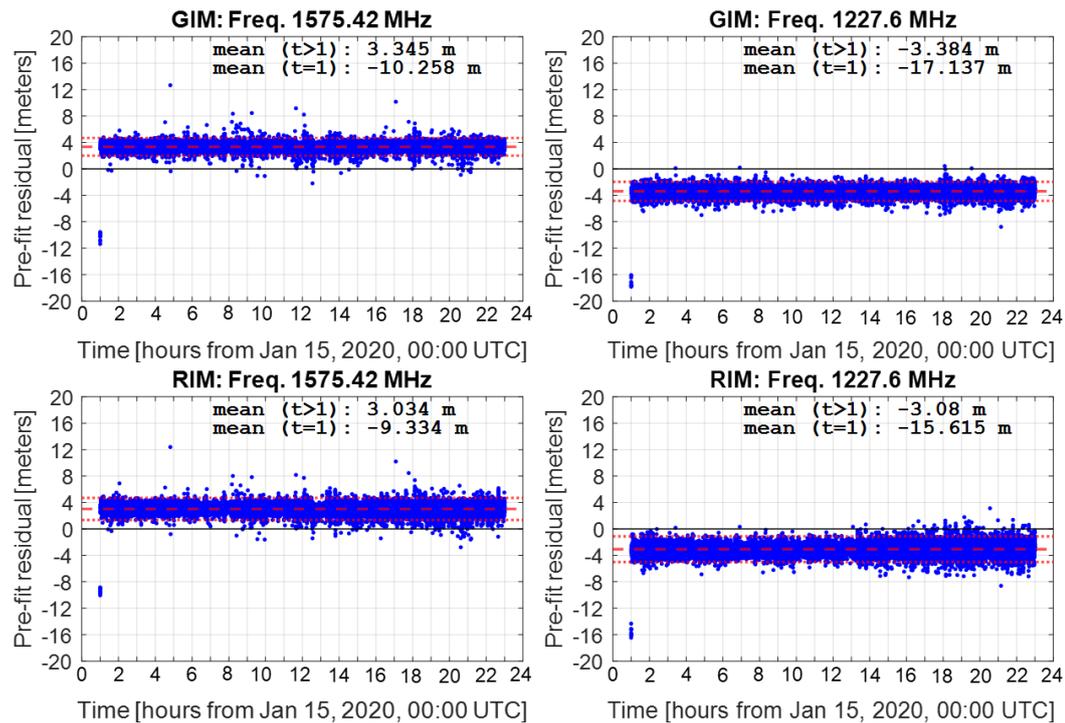
2898 product and the corresponding satellites were therefore excluded from the filter at the
2899 affected epochs.

2900 **5.2.2 Satellite and receiver bias effects**

2901 Ionosphere-free code and carrier phase measurements for GPS L1 and L2 signals at a
2902 60-second epoch rate were processed for all user stations and network station PISR
2903 ($9^{\circ} 1'S$, $42^{\circ} 42'W$) using the custom RIM and standard CODE GIM products. If an
2904 undifferenced and uncombined model were used instead, then the precise satellite
2905 clock product, which contains the true satellite clock offset and ionosphere-free
2906 satellite code hardware delays, as shown in Equations 2.7 and 2.8, would require
2907 additional correction. However, in an ionosphere-free model, only satellite specific
2908 P1-C1 code bias corrections are required for receivers that store C1 measurements to
2909 maintain compatibility with the satellite clock products (Kouba 2015). Therefore, the
2910 CODE monthly satellite DCB products were applied following the Bernese user
2911 guide (Dach et al. 2015) to eliminate satellite specific P1-C1 code biases from the
2912 individual measurements.

2913 After satellite hardware delay corrections are applied to code measurements,
2914 the Equation 2.11 slant ionospheric delay remains biased by an unknown geometry-
2915 free bias, $b_{r,GF}^s$, that consists of both satellite and receiver bias components.
2916 However, because satellite-dependent biases were accounted for, the satellite
2917 superscript can be removed leaving only an unknown geometry-free receiver bias,
2918 that is, $b_{r,GF}$. Although both satellite and receiver differential P1-P2 bias information
2919 is provided for receivers involved in the GIM estimation process (Hernández-Pajares
2920 et al. 2009), none of the stations used in this study contained *a priori* receiver
2921 hardware delay information regardless of which ionospheric map product was used.
2922 This bias effect can be observed in the Figure 5.4 pre-fit pseudorange residuals using
2923 uncombined processing of pseudorange measurements with GIM and RIM
2924 ionospheric corrections applied.

2925



2926

2927 **Figure 5.4.** Ionosphere-fixed, bias-affected station PISR GIM (top row) and RIM
 2928 (bottom row) constrained pseudorange pre-fit residuals (blue markers), with mean
 2929 (red dashed line) $\pm 3\sigma$ (red dotted lines) for GPS L1 (left column) and L2 (right
 2930 column) signals at ($t=1$) and after ($t>1$) the first epoch.

2931 According to Equation 3.3, a frequency-dependent bias between two
 2932 measurements in measurement vector z_k will appear as an offset at the first epoch in
 2933 the corresponding pre-fit residuals. Then, if the biases are assumed to be time-
 2934 constant, the combined bias effect appears as a constant offset for pre-fit and post-fit
 2935 residuals in the following epochs due to least-squares residual minimization. These
 2936 effects are visible in Figure 5.4 for GIM- and RIM-fixed processing at the first epoch
 2937 and afterward, with similar plots available for other stations in Appendix C. In the
 2938 following, this time-constant nature of the internal bias present in the external
 2939 ionospheric products enables the application of a modified ionosphere-weighted
 2940 stochastic model for PPP without the need to consider the bias effects that are
 2941 absorbed in the ionospheric map data.

2942 5.2.3 Modified stochastic model

2943 Stochastic modelling is a critical component of parameter estimation that assigns
 2944 measurement weights based on the modelled measurement quality. For example, an

2945 accurate stochastic model assigns low quality measurements less weight which
 2946 contribute less to the related parameter estimation. Conventionally, the following
 2947 stochastic model, formulated using the satellite elevation angle (E), is typically
 2948 applied to GNSS parameter estimation:

$$\sigma_E^2 = \frac{\sigma_0^2}{\sin^2(E)} \quad (5.1)$$

2949 where σ_0^2 is the *a priori* pseudorange or carrier phase measurement variance, E
 2950 represents the satellite elevation angle, and σ_E^2 is the elevation-based variance
 2951 component. The Equation 5.1 stochastic model is then used to compute measurement
 2952 weights equal to the inverse of the variance. However, high elevation satellites, even
 2953 above 50-degrees, that would normally receive a large weight value in Equation 5.1
 2954 may produce more noisy measurements than lower elevation satellites in the
 2955 presence of strong ionospheric activity (Luo et al. 2018).

2956 The rate of total electron content index (ROTI) characterizes the severity of
 2957 ionospheric disturbances and is defined by Pi et al. (1997) as:

$$ROTI = \sqrt{\langle ROT^2 \rangle - \langle ROT \rangle^2} \quad (5.2)$$

2958 where the $\langle \rangle$ operator is the average value within a period of time, for example, 5-
 2959 minutes for GNSS data stored at a 30-second epoch rate. Thus, Equation 5.2
 2960 represents the rate of TEC (ROT) change expressed in units of TECU/minute. In
 2961 terms of an external ionospheric map product, the following expression can be used
 2962 to compute the ROT for a satellite-receiver link at time t :

$$ROT_r^s(t) = STEC_r^s(t) + b_{GF} - (STEC_r^s(t - \Delta t) + b_{GF}) \quad (5.3)$$

2963 where $STEC_r^s$ is the slant TEC, interpolated from either global or regional
 2964 ionospheric map products that are contaminated by a time-constant geometry-free
 2965 receiver bias term b_{GF} . Due to the time-constant nature of the bias parameter, only
 2966 the time-difference of the $STEC_r^s$ term remains after Equation 5.3 is evaluated.
 2967 Therefore, internal biases within the GIM and RIM products can be ignored if
 2968 Equation 5.3 is used to compute the ROT at each epoch.

2969 Precise ROT can be computed at each epoch for dual-frequency GNSS users
 2970 that apply Equation 2.9 to carrier phase measurements (Cai et al. 2013; Cherniak et
 2971 al. 2018; Luo et al. 2022). However, this method fails if carrier phase cycle slips are
 2972 not detected or remain uncorrected because cycle slips artificially increase the
 2973 computed TEC rate. This is especially problematic during periods of increased

2974 ionospheric activity as cycle slips are more frequent and can be further amplified in
 2975 the presence of geomagnetic storms. Thus, the following ionospheric component, σ_I^2 ,
 2976 of a modified elevation-angle stochastic model was developed by Luo et al. (2022) to
 2977 amplify measurement variance using ROT:

$$\sigma_I^2 = \cos^2 \left(\frac{ROT - T_{min}}{T_{max}} \cdot \frac{\pi}{2} \right); T_{min} \leq ROT < T_{max} \quad (5.4)$$

2978 where T_{min} and T_{max} are minimum and maximum ROT thresholds equal to 0.5- and
 2979 15-TECU/minute, respectively. Note that in Luo et al. (2022), approximately 99.9%
 2980 of ROT data evaluated for 240 IGS stations were below T_{max} and remaining data
 2981 greater than T_{max} were removed from the PPP solution. In this thesis, ROT is set
 2982 equal to T_{max} when ROT exceeds T_{max} to reduce the amount of rejected
 2983 measurement data that may weaken the positioning solution if removed data worsen
 2984 the satellite geometry.

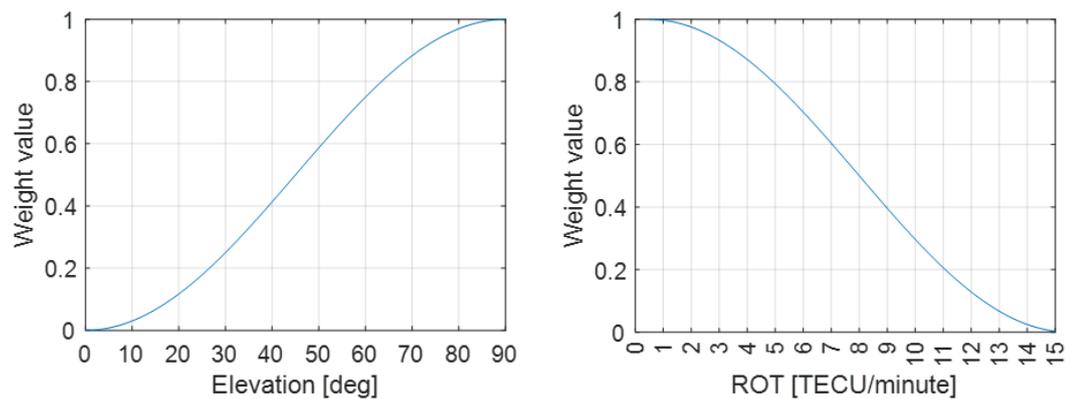
2985 Although Equation 5.4 was originally developed to use ROT derived from
 2986 dual-frequency measurements for a single receiver, this thesis innovatively applies
 2987 the same approach to ROT derived from externally provided GIM and RIM data.
 2988 This approach eliminates artificial ROT amplification that is caused by carrier phase
 2989 cycle slips, as the user's carrier phase measurements are not used to compute ROT.
 2990 The new method modifies the stochastic model by Luo et al. (2022) using the
 2991 following combination of stochastic model components:

$$\begin{aligned} \sigma^2 &= \sigma_E^2 + \sigma_E^2 \cdot \sigma_I^2; ROT_{max} < T_{min} \\ \sigma_I^2 &= 0; ROT < T_{min} \text{ or } ROT \geq T_{max} \end{aligned} \quad (5.5)$$

2992 where ROT_{max} is the maximum ROT for all usable satellites in an epoch and σ^2 is
 2993 the code or carrier phase measurement variance comprised of both elevation-based
 2994 (σ_E^2) and ionospheric-based (σ_I^2) variance components. The Equation 5.5 modified
 2995 stochastic model was developed to become active only when $ROT_{max} \geq T_{min}$. Thus,
 2996 the standard elevation-based stochastic model in Equation 5.1 is applied without
 2997 modification when the condition $ROT_{max} < T_{min}$ is met. In other words, the
 2998 modified stochastic model is only active when the ionosphere is active. When the
 2999 ionospheric noise component is active in Equation 5.5, the standard elevation-based
 3000 stochastic model becomes modified with the addition of an amplification factor
 3001 based on the ionospheric noise component scaled by the elevation-based factor.

3002 The modified stochastic model components are represented by the Figure 5.5
 3003 measurement weights, computed as the inverse of the respective measurement

3004 variance functions, for valid ranges of satellite elevation angles and ROT values. It
 3005 can be seen from Figure 5.5 that this strategy amplifies the *a priori* zenith
 3006 measurement variance (σ_0^2) by a factor of two relative to the elevation-only approach
 3007 when the ionospheric variance component (σ_I^2) is at its maximum. Note that this
 3008 scale factor is nearly the same as the empirically derived factor used by Luo et al.
 3009 (2022).



3010

3011 **Figure 5.5.** Elevation (left) and ionospheric (right) weighting values as respective
 3012 functions of satellite elevation angle and ROT.

3013 The Equation 2.7 and Equation 2.8 ionosphere-free PPP functional models
 3014 were used for respective carrier phase and pseudorange measurement processing.
 3015 These models were used along with the Table 5.1 configurations and default Table
 3016 3.2 strategies to process 22h of measurements at each user station and at station
 3017 PISR, which was used in the generation of the RIM product. Therefore, the RIM-
 3018 based processing for station PISR is not affected by interpolation errors and offers
 3019 the best possibility of success when using the experimental RIM product.

3020 **Table 5.1.** Ionosphere-corrected POINT software configurations and estimation
 3021 strategies.

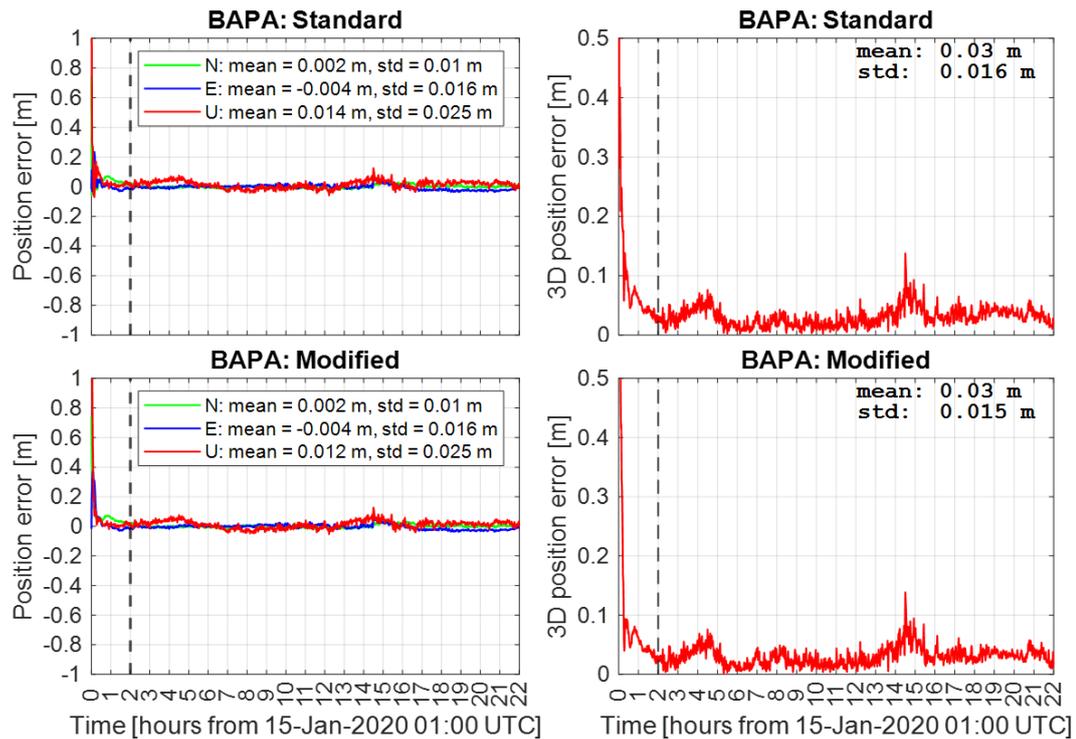
GNSS processing	Configurations/strategies
Constellation: signals	GPS: L1C/A, L2P or L2C
Measurement weighting	Standard: elevation-based (Mohammed 2017) Modified: elevation- and ROT-based
Satellite code biases	CODE P2C2 and P1C1 DCB products
<i>A priori</i> pseudorange precision	L1C/L2P: 30.0/30.0 cm
<i>A priori</i> carrier phase precision	L1/L2: 0.01/0.01 cycles (2.0/2.5 mm)

3022

3023 **5.2.4 Positioning performance and evaluation**

3024 The standard elevation-based and the modified stochastic models were used for
3025 kinematic PPP processing of GPS L1 and L2 measurements observed at stations
3026 BAPA, PILF, PITN, and PISR during the 22-hour period from 01:00 to 23:00 UTC
3027 on January 15, 2020. Although this time interval is not aligned with a solar or
3028 geomagnetic storm event (K_p index ≤ 2), the region is near the geomagnetic equator
3029 and is affected by large ionospheric gradients due to the local EIA ionization crests.
3030 Ionospheric scintillation effects were not studied in this evaluation, though the region
3031 is frequently affected by moderate to strong scintillation beginning near the post-
3032 sunset period each day. To eliminate large errors that occur during the initial
3033 convergence period, only data after 2-hours of processing, i.e., 03:00 UTC, were
3034 used in the following analysis and statistics. Thus, post-convergence positioning
3035 accuracy is evaluated for the standard and modified stochastic models. However,
3036 positioning errors during the initial convergence period were found to be similar
3037 regardless of the stochastic model applied.

3038 The Figure 5.6 positioning error time-series for station BAPA shows that
3039 achievable positioning accuracy is nearly identical, at the mm-level, regardless of
3040 which stochastic model is used. In both cases, the maximum 3D positioning error
3041 occurs at 15:30 UTC and is equal to 13.8-cm. Additionally, the mean 3D positioning
3042 error is equal to 3.0-cm in both cases and individual positioning error components
3043 are also in agreement at the mm-level or better. Therefore, it can be concluded from
3044 Figure 5.6 that the modified stochastic model did not improve the overall or worst-
3045 case positioning performance at station BAPA. On the other hand, the consistency
3046 between positioning performance for each stochastic method indicates that the
3047 modified model approach does not hinder the user when compared to the standard
3048 model.



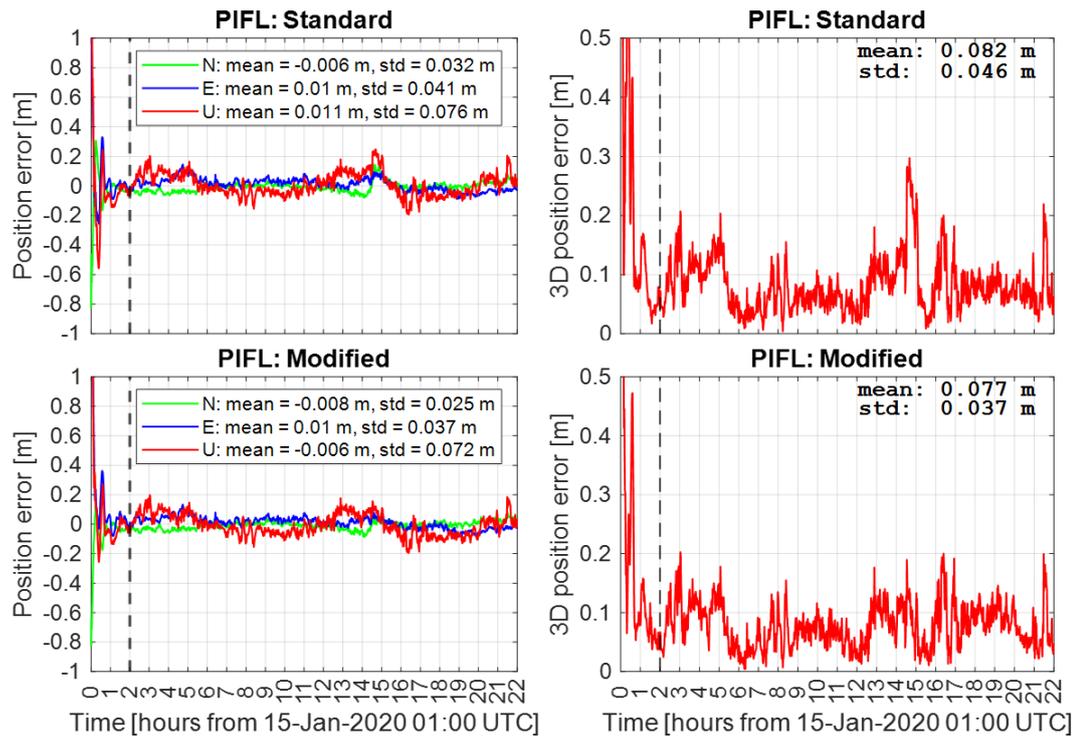
3049

3050 **Figure 5.6.** Station BAPA standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic
 3051 model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right
 3052 column) time series.

3053

3054 For station PIFL, the positioning error time-series in Figure 5.7 shows that
 3055 the modified stochastic model is superior to the standard stochastic model in terms of
 3056 worst-case positioning accuracy. For example, the post-convergence 3D positioning
 3057 error reached a maximum of 29.7-cm at 15:40 UTC using the standard stochastic
 3058 model, while the modified model reached only 14.1-cm error at the same epoch. This
 3059 15.6-cm difference corresponds to a 52.5% improvement in the 3D positioning error
 3060 at the otherwise worst epoch and indicates that the modified approach helps to
 3061 reduce the large errors that may occur when the stochastic model is based
 3062 exclusively on satellite elevation angle. In addition, the slight overall positioning
 3063 performance improvement of 6.1%, in terms of mean 3D position error, indicates
 3064 that the modified stochastic approach did not degrade the achievable positioning
 3065 accuracy at a daily resolution.

3065



3066

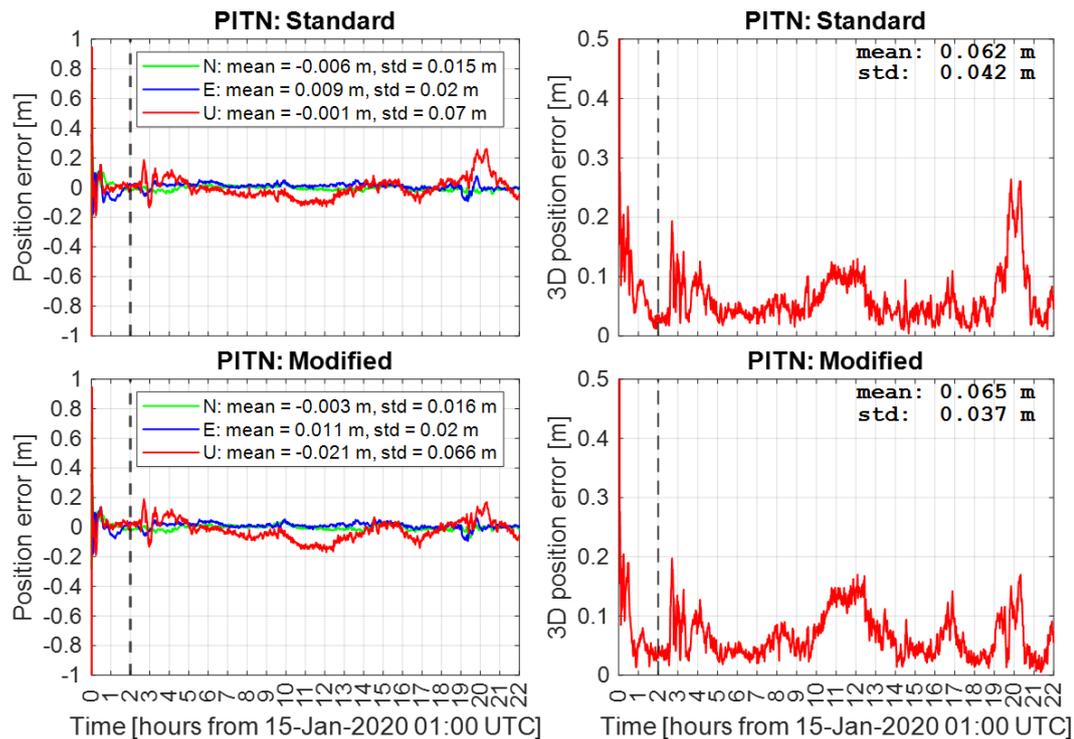
3067 **Figure 5.7.** Station PIFL standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic
 3068 model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right
 3069 column) time series.

3070

3071 The station PITN positioning error time-series in Figure 5.8 is similar to the
 3072 station PIFL performance, where the modified stochastic model outperforms the
 3073 standard stochastic model at the maximum 3D error epoch. In this case, the post-
 3074 convergence 3D positioning error reached a maximum of 26.4-cm at 20:51 UTC
 3075 using the standard stochastic model, while the modified model reached only 15.1-cm
 3076 3D error at the same epoch. This 11.3-cm 3D position error improvement
 3077 corresponds to a 42.8% improvement at the worst epoch of the elevation-based
 3078 processing. In terms of overall positioning performance, the mean 3D positioning
 3079 error was 3-mm better for the standard stochastic model configuration. Therefore,
 3080 the modified approach reduced the large errors that occurred using only satellite
 3081 elevation in the stochastic model, while increasing the overall 3D positioning error
 3082 by a negligible mm-level.

3082

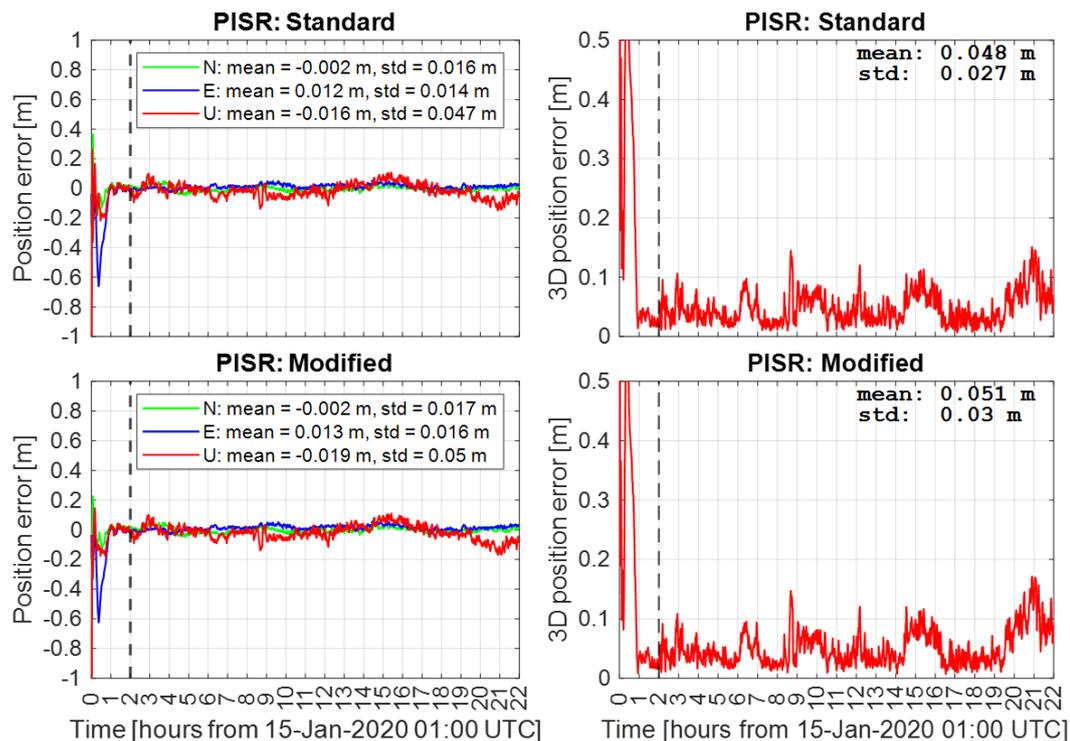
3083



3084

3085 **Figure 5.8.** Station PITN standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic
 3086 model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right
 3087 column) time series.

3088 Contrary to the previously evaluated stations, the positioning performance for
 3089 station PISR degraded slightly in terms of maximum and overall positioning
 3090 accuracy using the modified stochastic model approach. However, at the worst-case
 3091 epoch (21:54 UTC), the modified stochastic method increased the 3D positioning
 3092 error by only 2.0-cm. This slight degradation is within the tolerance reported by Luo
 3093 et al. (2022) which reported worse positioning accuracy, up to 5.0-cm, for
 3094 approximately 14% of the evaluated stations when smoothed geometry-free carrier
 3095 phase measurements were used in a modified stochastic model. Therefore, the
 3096 implemented stochastic model based on ionospheric map ROT data and with further
 3097 modifications are in agreement with previous research outcomes, where only a cm-
 3098 level worsening of positioning performance may occur. The modified approach
 3099 increased the mean positioning error by 3.0-mm compared to the standard stochastic
 3100 model due to a cm-level error amplification during the 10:30-12:00 UTC period.



3101

3102 **Figure 5.9.** Station PISR standard (top row) and modified (lower row) stochastic
 3103 model positioning error component (left column) and 3D positioning error (right
 3104 column) time series.

3105

3106 Standard and modified stochastic model performance is compared in Table
 3107 5.2 using the mean and maximum 3D positioning error after 2-hours of processing,
 3108 to large remove errors that may occur during the initial convergence interval.

3109 Additionally, the Table 5.2 maximum 3D error refers to the maximum single-epoch
 3110 3D positioning error during the 20-hour post-convergence period. Therefore, the
 3111 maximum 3D error does not necessarily occur at the same epoch for each stochastic
 3112 approach at each station.

3112

3113 For all four stations evaluated in Table 5.2, the mean 3D positioning error is
 3114 consistent between stochastic methods at the mm-level, with a maximum difference
 3115 equal to 0.5-mm. This indicates that the achievable daily 3D positioning
 3116 performance is similar for both the standard and modified stochastic models.
 3117 However, both stations PIFL and PITN achieved respective 3D positioning error
 3118 improvements up to 9.3-cm (31.6%) and 6.7-cm (25.4%) in terms of the maximum
 3119 single-epoch error for the entire (post-convergence) interval when the modified
 3120 stochastic model was used. For station BAPA, no improvement was found for either
 3121 the mean or worst-case epoch regardless of the stochastic model. Lastly, 3D
 positioning error for the modified stochastic model was 2.0-cm worse (-13.2%

3122 improvement) at the single worst epoch for station PISR, which is within the
 3123 accepted general tolerance (Luo et al. 2022). These improvements demonstrate that
 3124 the modified stochastic approach did not simply shift the worst-case positioning
 3125 accuracy to a new epoch. In addition, the modified GIM-based ionosphere-weighted
 3126 stochastic model can successfully reduce maximum kinematic 3D positioning error
 3127 under large ionospheric gradients.

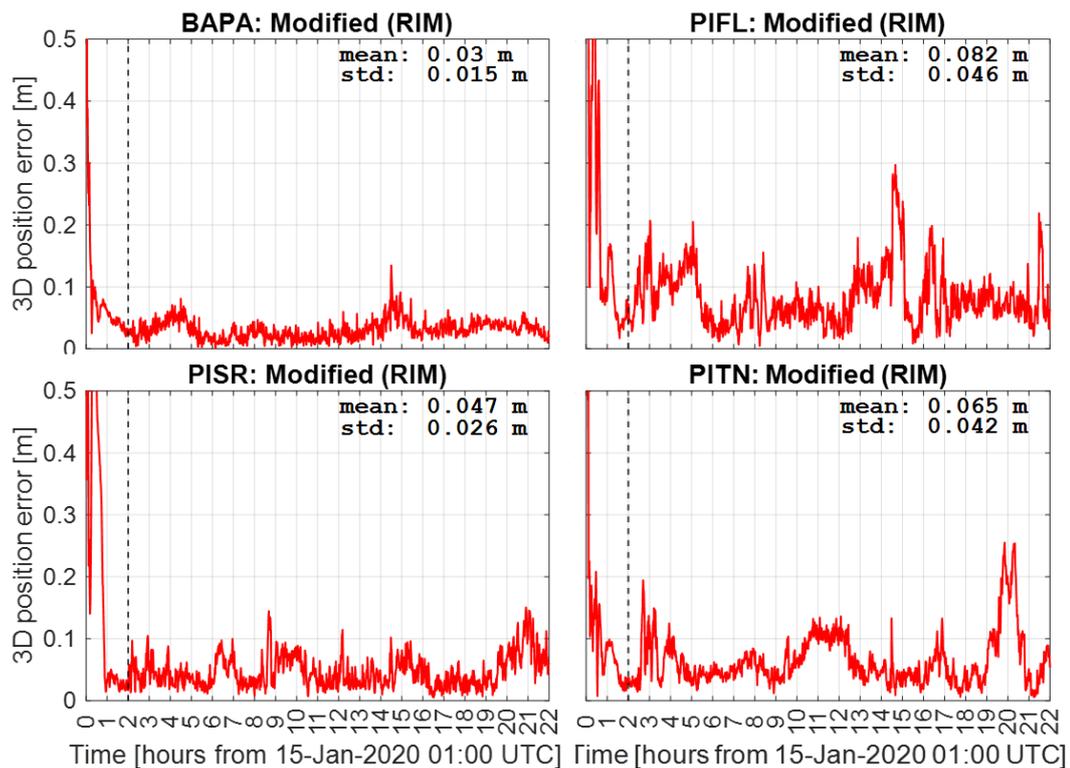
3128

3129 **Table 5.2.** 3D kinematic PPP error comparison for standard elevation-based and
 3130 ionosphere-weighted stochastic models.

Station	Mean / maximum 3D error [cm]		
	Standard model	Modified model	Improvement [%]
BAPA	3.0 / 13.8	3.0 / 13.8	0.0 / 0.0
PIFL	8.2 / 29.7	7.7 / 20.3	+6.1 / +31.6
PITN	6.2 / 26.4	6.5 / 19.7	-4.8 / +25.4
PISR	4.8 / 15.1	5.1 / 17.1	-6.3 / -13.2

3131

3132 The GNSS measurement data were reprocessed for each station using the
 3133 RIM product data as input to the modified stochastic model. Extreme ROT
 3134 variability, up to 45 TECU/minute, of the experimental high-resolution RIM product
 3135 exceeded the upper ROT limit in the modified stochastic model for 88.8% of all
 3136 epochs. Thus, this highly variable ROT deactivated the ionospheric variance
 3137 component of the modified stochastic model for most epochs resulting in estimation
 3138 that used primarily the standard elevation-based stochastic model. For this reason,
 3139 the 3D position error time-series in Figure 5.10 shows that the RIM-based stochastic
 3140 model performs similar to the standard model, with nearly identical worst-case
 3141 positioning accuracies. Although the highly experimental RIM product was unable to
 3142 fully use the modified stochastic model, the 3D positioning results demonstrate that
 3143 the new method is robust and can achieve similar performance as an elevation-based
 3144 approach when noisy ROT data are used as inputs.



3145

3146 **Figure 5.10.** Station BAPA (top-left), PIFL (top-right), PISR (lower-left), and PITN
 3147 (lower-right) 3D position error using the modified stochastic model with RIM
 3148 product data.

3149 The experimental RIM product was generated at the highest possible
 3150 temporal resolution to match ionospheric data to the GNSS measurement epoch rate.
 3151 For comparison, the RIM product with a 60-second update rate did not require
 3152 temporal interpolation at any epoch while the GIM data required interpolation at
 3153 98.3% of all epochs due to the 10-minute update interval. In summary, the RIM
 3154 product data is available at 60 times and up to 5 times more respective temporal and
 3155 spatial resolution than the GIM product data. Thus, the highly variable ROT
 3156 computed using the RIM data is likely caused by the extreme temporal update rate
 3157 that reduces any smoothing effects caused by interpolation of the relatively sparse
 3158 GIM data. Alternatively, unknown errors in the experimental RIM product, as
 3159 indicated by the negative TEC values, may also amplify the computed ROT that
 3160 caused deactivation of the modified stochastic model.

3161 5.2.5 Remarks

3162 An alternative modified stochastic model was developed using the Luo et al. (2022)
 3163 framework that adapted the standard GNSS measurement stochastic model using

3164 ionospheric information. The new approach presented herein amplifies GNSS
3165 measurement uncertainty according to the ROT computed from GIM or RIM product
3166 data instead of using ROT computed from dual-frequency carrier phase
3167 measurements. This approach eliminates possible artificial ROT discontinuities that
3168 occur in the presence of carrier phase cycle slips that are especially frequent and
3169 problematic for high-accuracy GNSS positioning at low latitudes.

3170 Kinematic PPP performance was evaluated for four low latitude GNSS
3171 reference stations using the new stochastic model and a standard satellite elevation-
3172 based model. The worst-case 3D positioning error was improved by 52.5% and
3173 42.8% at stations PIFL and PITN, respectively, using the GIM-based modified
3174 stochastic model, while the mean positioning accuracy agreed to the mm-level for
3175 both stochastic models. Furthermore, the maximum 3D positioning error for all
3176 epochs using the modified stochastic model improved by 9.3- and 6.7-cm,
3177 respectively, for stations PIFL and PITN. Therefore, the modified stochastic model
3178 that used GIM-based noise amplification successfully reduced the overall and single-
3179 epoch maximum positioning error and did not degrade the overall positioning
3180 performance. For comparison, the alternative technique given by Luo et al. (2022)
3181 achieved approximately 13% improvement in overall 3D position error under
3182 geomagnetic storm conditions globally.

3183 The positioning performance was nearly unchanged when the GIM-based
3184 modified stochastic model was used for stations BAPA and PISR. The high-
3185 precision cm-level positioning performance for station BAPA, located beyond 20-
3186 degrees geomagnetic latitude, achieved mm-level consistency for all positioning
3187 error components regardless of which stochastic model was used. Meanwhile, station
3188 PISR positioning performance degraded by 2.0- and 3.0-cm at the respective worst-
3189 case epoch and for the mean 3D error, which is below the Luo et al. (2022)
3190 tolerance. Therefore, it can be concluded that the ionospheric-map-based modified
3191 stochastic model is best suited for reducing large positioning errors that may occur
3192 during kinematic PPP processing. In addition, although positioning performance
3193 degraded by a few centimetres for one station, the alternative GIM-based modified
3194 stochastic approach improved the worst-case 3D positioning error up to tens of
3195 centimetres.

3196 The same modified stochastic approach was used to reprocess data for each
3197 station using ROT derived from RIM product data. This strategy revealed that the

3198 experimental ROT was highly variable, up to 45 TECU per minute, which resulted in
3199 deactivation of the modified stochastic approach for an average of 88.8% of all
3200 epochs for all evaluated stations. Therefore, positioning performance using the RIM
3201 product was nearly identical to the standard elevation-based model in terms of both
3202 worst-case and mean positioning accuracy. Furthermore, the enhanced spatial and
3203 temporal resolution of RIM-based products, and potential unknown errors, likely
3204 amplified the ROT and caused the deactivation of the modified stochastic model.

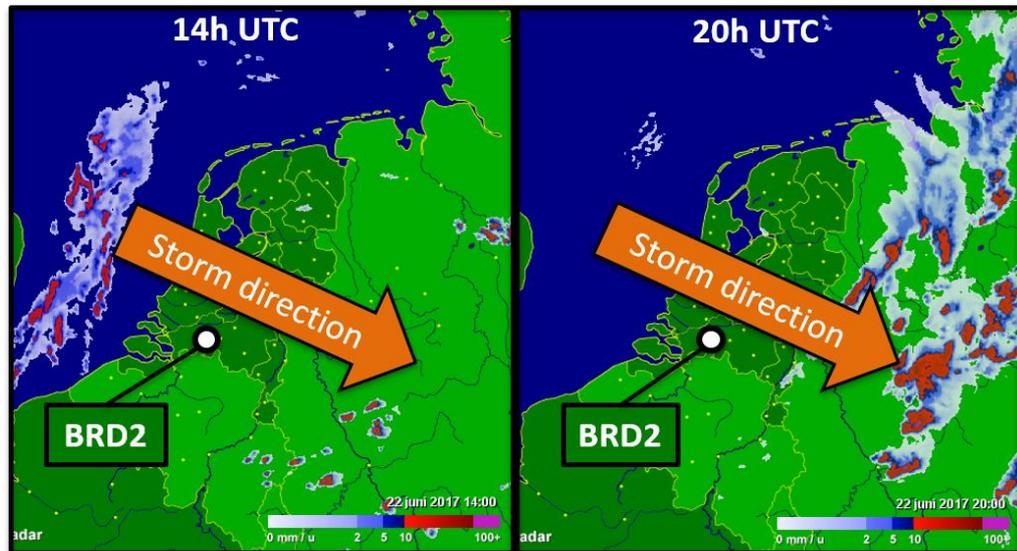
3205 Future research may reveal benefits for multi-epoch smoothing of ROT
3206 computed from ionospheric map data, especially if highly variable ROT is computed
3207 from experimental RIM data products. The effect of spatial and temporal resolution
3208 of ionospheric map products on ROT may help optimize RIM product generation.
3209 Although the Luo et al. (2022) modified stochastic method requires dual-frequency
3210 measurements to compute ROT, the new modified stochastic model uses ROT
3211 computed via ionospheric map products and therefore does not restrict usage to dual-
3212 frequency users. Thus, future research may evaluate the modified stochastic model
3213 for single-frequency positioning users or extend to undifferenced and uncombined
3214 functional models that do not contain GNSS measurements at multiple frequencies
3215 for all epochs due to partial loss of lock.
3216

3217 **5.3 Troposphere-corrected positioning**

3218 This section evaluates kinematic PPP accuracy using tropospheric corrections
3219 estimated by a reference GNSS network. Chapter 2 introduced strategies to reduce
3220 tropospheric effects and identified challenges of positioning under active
3221 tropospheric conditions. Then, Chapter 3 presented to estimation method that
3222 incorporates dynamic model time constraints into the GNSS functional model. To
3223 study the performance of troposphere-corrected PPP, data from a GNSS reference
3224 network were selected to correspond with a strong tropospheric storm event that
3225 passed over the Netherlands. These reference stations were separated into network
3226 and user categories and network stations were used to estimate precise zenith wet
3227 tropospheric delays that were later used as corrections for user stations. In this
3228 framework, deterministic, partially stochastic, and fully stochastic correction
3229 configurations are developed and positioning accuracy is evaluated to demonstrate
3230 the benefits and disadvantages of each method.

3231 **5.3.1 Data and approach**

3232 Strategies to reduce tropospheric effects typically use *a priori* hydrostatic (i.e., dry)
3233 correction models (Saastamoinen 1972; Leandro et al. 2006) and estimation of zenith
3234 and horizontal gradient of wet delay components (Bar-Sever et al. 1998). However,
3235 rapid changes in atmospheric water vapor caused by heavy rainfall can amplify
3236 tropospheric asymmetry effects (Ma and Verhagen 2020) and reduce positioning
3237 accuracy (Ma et al. 2021). Therefore, data were selected to correspond with a
3238 tropospheric storm event that passed over the Netherlands on June 22, 2017. The
3239 cloud map in Figure 5.11 shows that the storm approached from the northwest at 14h
3240 UTC and travelled uniformly across the Netherlands by 20h UTC. This storm was
3241 accompanied by heavy rainfall and caused a sudden change in the atmospheric water
3242 vapor, as conditions were clear and calm prior to the arrival of the storm.



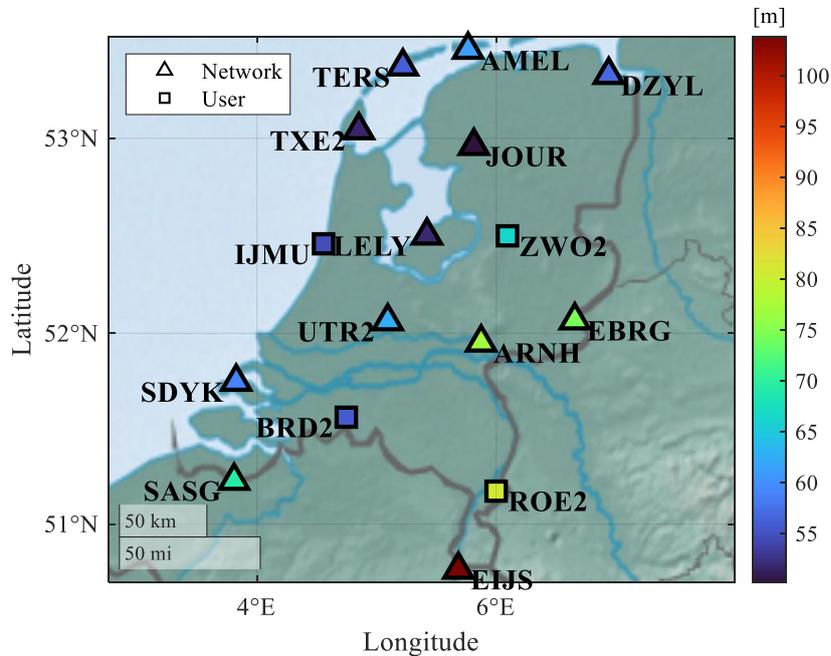
3243

3244 **Figure 5.11.** Tropospheric storm event (orange arrow) passing over the Netherlands
 3245 on June 22, 2017, from 14h to 20h UTC, with station BRD2 from the Netherlands
 3246 GNSS network annotated.

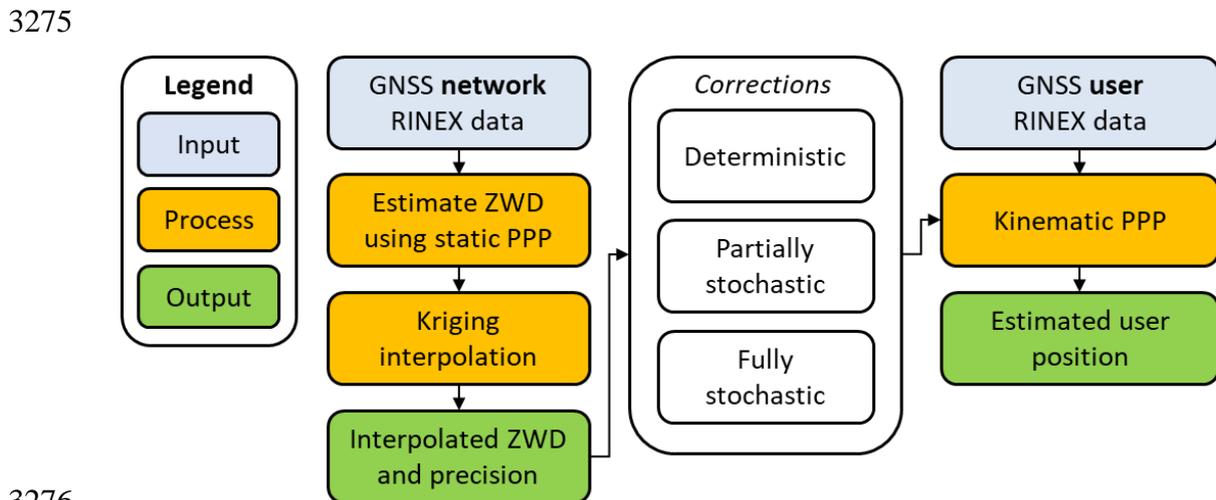
3247 To study the sudden change in the tropospheric state and effects of kinematic
 3248 PPP performance, RINEX data for a GNSS reference network in the Netherlands
 3249 were downloaded from the Dutch Kadaster online database
 3250 (<http://gnss1.tudelft.nl/dpga/rinex/>). The 16 stations shown in Figure 5.12 were
 3251 selected and 24h RINEX data files containing measurements of GPS L1 and L2
 3252 signals were downloaded from 00h-24h UTC on the same day as the storm event.
 3253 Although more stations are available in the reference network, the respective 19-km
 3254 and 50-km minimum and maximum inter-station spacing of Figure 5.12 stations
 3255 enabled evaluation under a range of correction conditions.

3256 The processing strategy in Figure 5.13 was applied to the 12 network and 4
 3257 user stations in Figure 5.12 to estimate, interpolate, then apply *a priori* tropospheric
 3258 zenith wet delay corrections for the user stations using deterministic, partially, and
 3259 fully stochastic configurations. Results were then compared to standard kinematic
 3260 PPP that operates without external information related to the troposphere. For the
 3261 network processing component, precise ZWD was independently estimated at each
 3262 network station using the Equation 2.12 ionosphere-free functional model configured
 3263 for static PPP. It is assumed that the network has access to meteorological data or
 3264 weather forecast information and can adjust parameter estimation constraints
 3265 accordingly. Therefore, in this study, the static PPP estimation uses a loose ZWD
 3266 time constraint equal to one thousand times the value typically used for kinematic

3267 PPP processing in preparation for the approaching storm. This relatively loose ZWD
 3268 constraint does not weaken the static PPP model to the same extent as a kinematic
 3269 PPP model, as the estimated positioning components are modelled as time-constant
 3270 (static) parameters, which strengthens the positioning model.



3271
 3272 **Figure 5.12.** Selected GNSS reference stations in the Netherlands, where the 12
 3273 network (triangles) and 4 user (squares) stations used in the study are colored
 3274 according to respective ellipsoid height values.



3276
 3277 **Figure 5.13.** Process diagram to estimate ZWD corrections using static PPP and to
 3278 apply deterministic, partially stochastic, and fully stochastic corrections for
 3279 kinematic PPP.

3280 In a kinematic PPP model, positioning components are modelled as time-
 3281 dynamic parameters that are not constrained in the time domain. Therefore, the

3282 relatively weak kinematic PPP model is unable to loosen additional parameter time
3283 constraints without further weakening the overall model. For this reason, kinematic
3284 PPP users typically apply tight ZWD parameter constraints and assume that the
3285 representative atmospheric water vapor changes slowly in time. In addition, it is
3286 assumed that the standard kinematic PPP user does not have access to meteorological
3287 information that could potentially be used to adjust ZWD constraints.

3288 After precise ZWD estimation, Kriging (Oliver and Webster 1990)
3289 interpolation was used to estimate ZWD and propagate ZWD uncertainties at the
3290 user positions. The interpolation was done in collaboration with Hongyang Ma of
3291 Delft University of Technology, as part of the TREASURE project. The Kriging
3292 algorithm uses a weighted average approach to interpolate data from known
3293 locations to unknown locations. Although other weighted average interpolation
3294 algorithms are available, for example, inverse-distance weighting, the Kriging
3295 technique estimates weights using covariance information computed from distance
3296 data. In this case, the distance data used to estimate weighting values were computed
3297 from respective network-user and inter-network station separations. The resulting
3298 weight values were then used to interpolate the network-estimated ZWD to the user
3299 stations using a weighted average calculation. Interpolation uncertainties were also
3300 estimated as part of the Kriging interpolation processing and were provided along
3301 with the interpolated ZWD data.

3302 The four user station positions were estimated using standard kinematic PPP
3303 and with the three Figure 5.13 correction strategies applied. Interpolation of
3304 tropospheric parameters between network stations accumulates errors when station
3305 height differences increase, as the tropospheric ZWD and ZHD components depend
3306 on respective station ellipsoid heights. However, the largest ellipsoidal height
3307 difference between any two stations in Figure 5.12 is 53.6-meters, while the
3308 maximum height difference between adjacent stations is 22.9-meters (stations EIJ5-
3309 ROE2). Therefore, it is assumed that differences between modelled and estimated
3310 tropospheric delay caused by station elevation differences is much smaller than the
3311 interpolation errors due to the relatively small station height variability for the GNSS
3312 stations in the region. In all processing configurations, aside from the deterministic
3313 approach, a residual tropospheric parameter is estimated and is assumed to absorb
3314 residual effects caused by station elevation differences. The same mapping functions
3315 that convert from slant to zenith directions of the reference stations as part of the

3316 network estimation were used to convert from zenith of users to slant directions to
3317 compute measurement corrections.

3318 The kinematic PPP configurations for user stations are organized in Table 5.3
3319 in terms of complexity for both the network and user processing requirements. All
3320 configurations in Table 5.3 begin with the Equation 2.12 ionosphere-free PPP model
3321 and vary based on the definition of the estimated ZWD parameter and the ZWD time
3322 constraint. For the standard kinematic PPP user that does not use any *a priori*
3323 network-estimated ZWD information (i.e., without corrections), the Equation 2.12
3324 model is used directly with a tightly constrained ZWD parameter. In the remaining
3325 Table 5.3 configurations, the network-estimated ZWD is applied in the user
3326 processing.

3327

3328 **Table 5.3.** Application of network-estimated ZWD corrections for a kinematic PPP
3329 user in terms of the estimated user ZWD parameter and dynamic model constraint.

Configuration	ZWD definition	Process uncertainty [m ² /hour]	ZWD constraint
Standard	ZWD	$6.0 \cdot 10^{-4}$	Tight
Deterministic	-	-	Not estimated
Partially stochastic	Residual ZWD	$6.0 \cdot 10^{-4}$	Tight
Fully stochastic	Residual ZWD	$6.0 \cdot 10^{-4} - 4.5 \cdot 10^{-3}$	Variable

3330

3331 The deterministic configuration in Table 5.3 removes the ZWD parameter in
3332 Equation 2.12 from the user's model, as the network-estimated ZWD is assumed to
3333 be free from errors. For the partially stochastic configuration, the user assumes that
3334 the interpolated ZWD contains errors, yet no uncertainty information is provided by
3335 the network. Therefore, the ZWD parameter must remain in the user model and is
3336 interpreted as a residual ZWD parameter that represents ZWD errors due to
3337 interpolation and other modelling effects. The partially stochastic configuration does
3338 not use any information regarding the network-estimated ZWD precision. Thus, the
3339 same time constraint that is used for the standard kinematic PPP model is applied to
3340 tightly constrain the residual ZWD in the partially stochastic configuration.

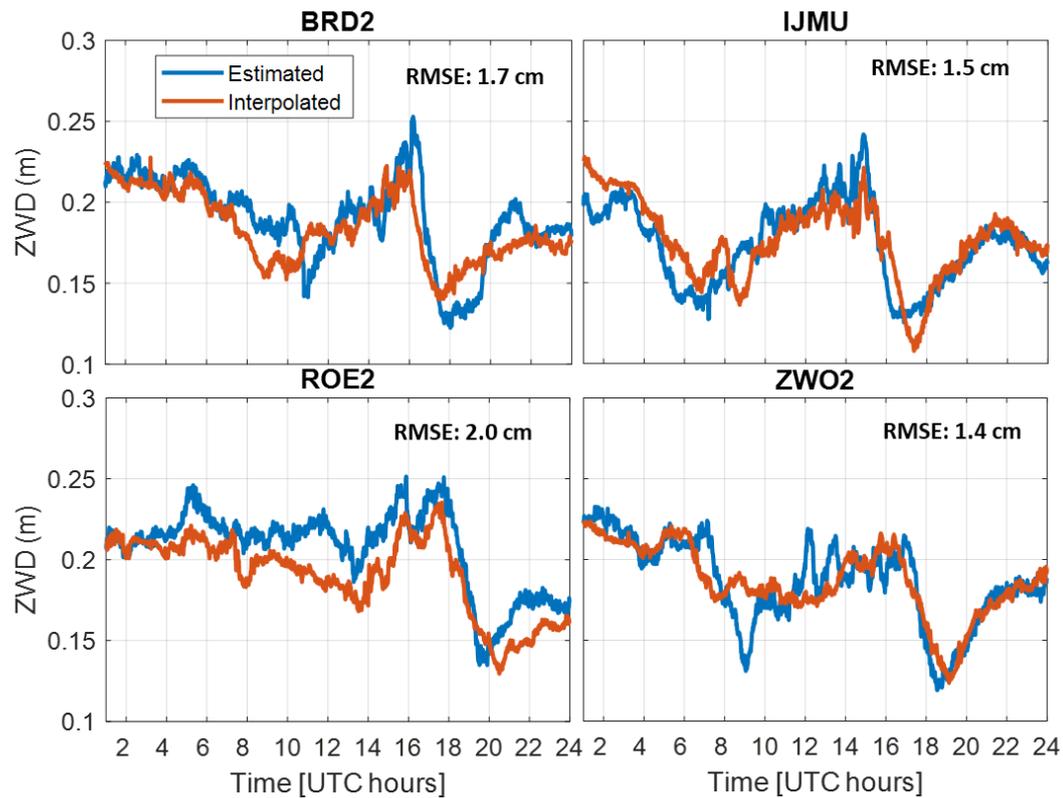
3341 The fully stochastic configuration extends the partially stochastic approach
3342 by incorporating network-estimated ZWD precision information in the user model.
3343 For this technique, the time constraint of the user's residual ZWD parameter
3344 becomes variable to represent the time-dependent nature of the network-estimated
3345 ZWD precision. The original ZWD precision data were multiplied by a scale factor

3346 equal to $1 \cdot 10^{-4}$ that converted the average network-estimated ZWD precision within
3347 the first hour of processing to approximately equal the tightly constrained ZWD
3348 parameter value used for standard kinematic PPP processing. Consequently, the fully
3349 stochastic technique estimates a residual ZWD parameter with a similar average
3350 process uncertainty as the ZWD parameter in the PPP model during the first hour of
3351 processing when tropospheric conditions are stable. However, the variable residual
3352 ZWD parameter uncertainty is approximately seven times larger, at maximum,
3353 compared to the average value during the first hour. Thus, the residual ZWD
3354 parameter constraint is relaxed in the fully stochastic model when the network-
3355 estimated ZWD precision is low.

3356 Although each configuration in Table 5.3 estimates horizontal tropospheric
3357 gradients, only the fully stochastic approach applies modification to the associated
3358 gradient parameter process uncertainty values. In this case, a new scale factor that is
3359 equal to the ratio between the standard PPP ZWD and gradient parameter uncertainty
3360 values (i.e., $3 \cdot 10^{-6} : 1 \cdot 10^{-5}$) is applied to the network-estimated ZWD precision data.
3361 Therefore, the average process uncertainty for tropospheric gradient parameters is
3362 nearly identical for the fully stochastic and other configurations during the first hour,
3363 i.e., many hours prior to the arrival of the storm.

3364 **5.3.2 Positioning performance evaluation**

3365 The same network estimation approach was applied to process the user stations and
3366 estimate reference ZWD values at each epoch. The ZWD time-series at each user
3367 station in Figure 5.14 indicates agreement between estimated and interpolated ZWD.
3368 Note that the ZWD estimated by static PPP for the user stations was not used in any
3369 of the processing steps other than the Figure 5.14 evaluation. The tropospheric storm
3370 effects are evident by the ZWD fluctuations in Figure 5.14 after approximately the
3371 first four hours where conditions are relatively stable. Then, large ZWD variations
3372 begin at approximately 04h UTC and end around 22h UTC, with slightly different
3373 timing depending on the station location relative to the approach or departing
3374 stormfront. A similar pattern occurs at each station during the 16h-22h UTC interval,
3375 where the estimated ZWD value rapidly changes, up to 15-cm in a two-hour time
3376 interval at station BRD2.



3377

3378 **Figure 5.14.** Estimated (blue) and interpolated (orange) ZWD time-series and RMS
 3379 error at user stations: BRD2 (top-left), IJMU (top-right), ROE2 (lower-left), and
 3380 ZWO2 (lower-right).

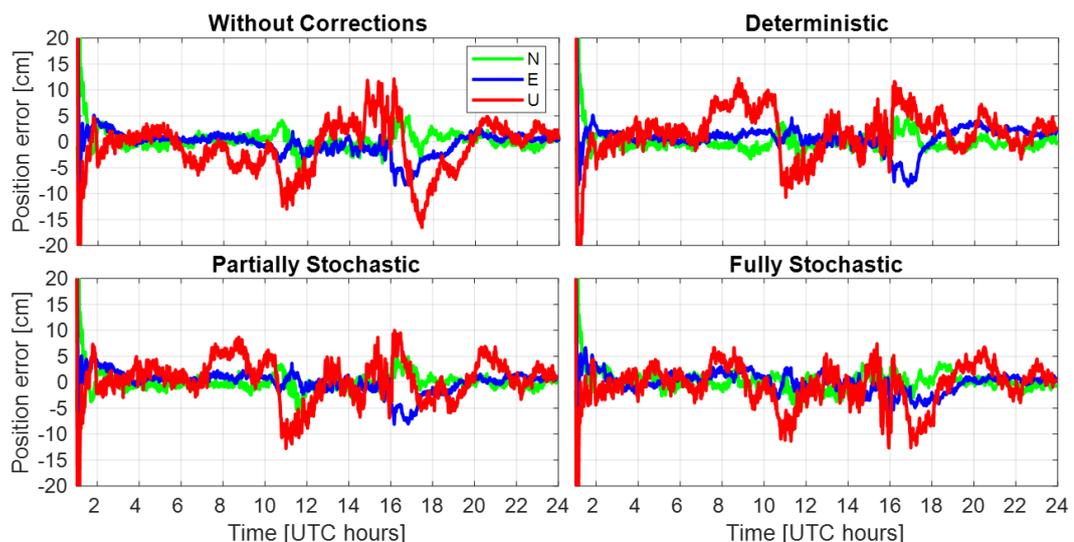
3381 The overall interpolated ZWD agreement, in terms of RMS error with respect
 3382 to the estimated ZWD, is 1.4-cm to 2.0-cm for the entire time interval in Figure 5.14
 3383 at each of the four user stations. This 6-mm difference in overall correction accuracy
 3384 indicates that ZWD correction quality is nearly the same for each user station when
 3385 evaluated over the entire interval. However, each station contains shorter periods
 3386 where the instantaneous interpolated ZWD error reaches up to at least 4.0-cm, with
 3387 the largest absolute error in a single epoch equal to 5.5-cm at stations BRD2 and
 3388 ZWO2. These larger single-epoch errors are likely due to interpolation limitations, as
 3389 the ZWD estimated using static PPP is typically at a mm-level precision, in terms of
 3390 formal uncertainty.

3391 The Figure 5.15 positioning error time-series for station BRD2 demonstrates
 3392 the per-epoch kinematic PPP performance without corrections and with
 3393 deterministic, partially stochastic, and fully stochastic corrections. All configurations
 3394 achieve 5-cm initial convergence of the horizontal positioning component errors
 3395 within one hour of processing. Furthermore, all positioning error components remain
 3396 below 5-cm error for the first five hours of processing. For these reasons, the

3397 positioning performance evaluations do not use any data within the first two hours of
 3398 processing to exclude the initial convergence period and to focus on positioning
 3399 performance affected by the storm event.

3400 It can be observed from Figure 5.15 that the tightly constrained tropospheric
 3401 parameter used for kinematic PPP at station BRD2 without tropospheric corrections
 3402 does not allow sufficient variability in the estimated ZWD parameters when a sudden
 3403 change in tropospheric conditions occurs. However, if the user is not aware of
 3404 nearby storms or is unable to modify their ZWD parameter constraint, then the
 3405 tightly constrained ZWD parameter deteriorates the achievable kinematic PPP user
 3406 accuracy and precision. This is demonstrated in Figure 5.15 where the initial cm-
 3407 level positioning accuracy begins to worsen at approximately 05h UTC due to the
 3408 arrival of the storm, as indicated by the increased ZWD variability in Figure 5.14.

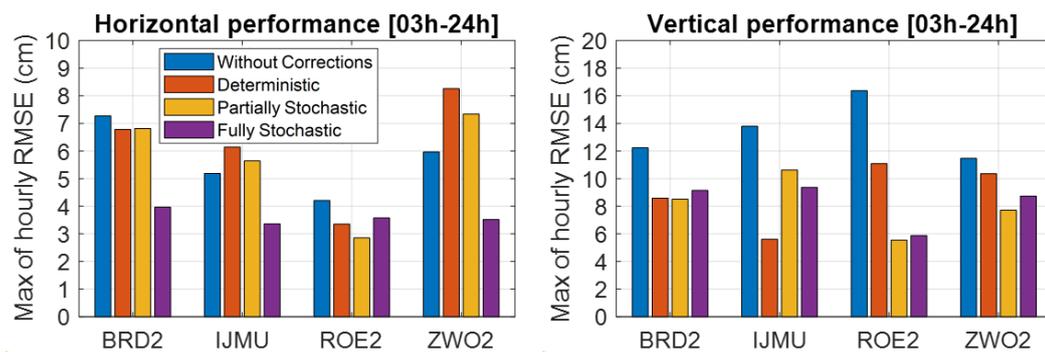
3409 The worst single-epoch, non-corrected vertical positioning error for station
 3410 BRD2 in Figure 5.15 reaches -16.3-cm during 16h-18h UTC, while the vertical
 3411 positioning error range is 28-cm in the same interval. This time period corresponds
 3412 to the sudden 15-cm decrease in the estimated ZWD in Figure 5.14 for the same
 3413 station. A similar abrupt 10-cm worsening of vertical positioning accuracy is also
 3414 found in the 10h-12h UTC interval where the reference ZWD rapidly decreases by
 3415 nearly 6-cm within one hour. Additionally, horizontal positioning accuracy also
 3416 deteriorates to worse than 5-cm during the same rapidly changing ZWD time
 3417 intervals.



3418

3419 **Figure 5.15.** Kinematic PPP north (green), east (blue), and up (red) positioning
 3420 component errors at user station BRD2, without (top-left), deterministic (top-right),
 3421 partially stochastic (lower-left) and fully stochastic (lower-right) corrections.

3422 Hourly RMS for 2D and vertical positioning errors was computed for each
 3423 user station and configuration to evaluate time intervals, as opposed to per-epoch
 3424 positioning performance. The maximum of hourly RMS errors is summarized for
 3425 each user station and processing configuration in Figure 5.16 for both horizontal and
 3426 vertical positioning error components. In Figure 5.16, only data from 03h to 24h
 3427 UTC were evaluated to focus on the post-convergence interval where PPP
 3428 performance is affected by the storm event. Furthermore, because maximum RMS
 3429 errors are shown in Figure 5.16, the accuracies emphasize the worst-case positioning
 3430 scenarios during storm conditions. For the fully stochastic configuration, the worst-
 3431 case hourly horizontal RMS error remained below 4-cm, while the vertical RMS
 3432 errors remained below 10-cm for all four user stations. For comparison, the worst
 3433 hourly RMS error for configurations without corrections was 7.2-cm at station
 3434 BRD2 and 16.2-cm at station ROE2 for respective horizontal and vertical
 3435 components.



3436
 3437 **Figure 5.16.** Maximum of horizontal (left) and vertical (right) hourly RMS error
 3438 from 03h-24h UTC for user stations using each processing configuration.

3439 The Figure 5.16 results were used to generate horizontal and vertical worst-
 3440 case hourly RMS improvements in Table 5.4 with respect to the configuration that
 3441 did not use ZWD corrections. Deterministic and partially stochastic configurations
 3442 were unable to consistently improve the worst-case horizontal accuracy and, in some
 3443 cases, increased the RMS errors by 1- to 2-cm, resulting in negative improvement at
 3444 two stations. However, the fully stochastic configuration reduced horizontal errors at
 3445 all stations, resulting in at least 15.0% and up to 45.5% improvement. This indicates
 3446 that the variable tropospheric gradient process noise implemented for the fully
 3447 stochastic approach is a key factor to improve horizontal performance. Moreover, the
 3448 stochastic properties of tropospheric corrections can be used to improve not only
 3449 vertical but also horizontal positioning accuracy if the network-estimated ZWD

3450 precision is incorporated in the user's ZWD and gradient parameter process
3451 uncertainty.

3452 **Table 5.4.** Improvements of the maximum hourly RMS error for horizontal and
3453 vertical positioning components for troposphere-corrected configurations with
3454 respect to the non-corrected configuration for each user station.

User station	Horizontal/vertical maximum hourly RMS improvement [%]		
	Deterministic	Partially Stochastic	Fully Stochastic
BRD2	6.7/29.8	6.2/30.4	45.5/25.3
IJMU	-18.4/59.3	-8.8/22.9	35.1/32.1
ROE2	20.3/32.2	32.3/66.2	15.0/64.1
ZWO2	-38.4/9.6	-23.0/32.7	41.0/23.8

3455

3456 Regardless of the tropospheric-corrected configuration in Table 5.4, all user
3457 stations achieve better vertical positioning accuracy compared to the non-corrected
3458 configuration, resulting in 9.6% to 66.2% improvement. This indicates that errors
3459 associated with the user's ZWD parameter primarily affect the vertical positioning
3460 error component, which is reasonable, as the ZWD parameter maps tropospheric wet
3461 delay to the zenith direction. The most consistent improvements in Table 5.4 are for
3462 station ROE2, where horizontal and vertical accuracy improved by at least 15.0%
3463 and 32.2%, respectively, for all troposphere-corrected configurations. This initially
3464 seems inconsistent with the maximum RMS error in the Figure 5.14 corrections
3465 being for station ROE2. However, the overall correction quality is less important
3466 than the per-epoch accuracy when the worst-case positioning accuracy is evaluated.
3467 For example, although the correction RMS error for station ZWO2 is the minimum
3468 of the four user stations, during the 08h-10h UTC interval the correction error
3469 reaches up to 5.5-cm. This is supported by the relatively poor performance in Table
3470 5.4 for station ZWO2. Finally, the positioning errors for each configuration were
3471 found to be in agreement at a nominal cm-level during the initial three hours of
3472 processing. Therefore, because this period was prior to the arrival of the storm, it is
3473 concluded that the modified processing does not harm the kinematic PPP user's
3474 performance under calm tropospheric conditions.

3475 5.3.3 Remarks

3476 In order to study troposphere-corrected kinematic PPP performance, GPS L1 and L2
3477 signal data from a GNSS reference station network in the Netherlands that coincided
3478 with a rapidly developing storm event were evaluated relative to standard kinematic
3479 PPP results. Stations were first separated into network and user components, where
3480 static PPP was used to estimate precise ZWD and ZWD precision at each station
3481 using time constraints that were three orders of magnitude more relaxed than the
3482 tight constraints typically applied for standard kinematic PPP processing. Kriging
3483 interpolation of network-estimated ZWD data was then used to estimate precise
3484 ZWD and ZWD uncertainty at user stations, in collaboration with Hongyang Ma of
3485 Delft University of Technology.

3486 The interpolated tropospheric corrections were evaluated relative to network
3487 processing applied for the user stations. The resulting interpolation errors were found
3488 to be from 1.4-cm to 2.0-cm, in terms of overall RMS, and up to 5.5-cm
3489 instantaneous error. In addition, the sudden storm event caused the previously stable
3490 ZWD at the user stations to change by up to 7.2-cm in a one-hour time interval, with
3491 similar trends and ZWD variability throughout the day. For the standard kinematic
3492 PPP processing that uses a tight ZWD parameter uncertainty constraint, horizontal
3493 and vertical positioning errors achieved a cm-level positioning accuracy after initial
3494 convergence and prior to the arrival of the storm. Then, respective horizontal and
3495 vertical positioning errors increased to more than 5-cm and 15-cm as the storm
3496 arrived.

3497 To reduce the tropospheric storm effects, data for the user stations were
3498 processed using three proposed troposphere-corrected configurations: (1)
3499 deterministic, (2) partially stochastic, and (3) fully stochastic. The deterministic
3500 correction method assumes that corrections completely represent the user's ZWD
3501 without error, while partially stochastic uses a typical time-constant process noise to
3502 estimate a residual ZWD parameter. The fully stochastic approach estimates a
3503 residual ZWD parameter and additionally uses a variable process noise equal to the
3504 correction precision multiplied by a scale factor that converts the nominal ZWD
3505 precision to equal the tightly constrained ZWD parameter uncertainty applied in the
3506 standard PPP configuration. The network-estimated ZWD precision was also

3507 incorporated in the horizontal gradient parameter uncertainty for the fully stochastic
3508 method using a similar scaling procedure.

3509 Hourly RMS of horizontal and vertical positioning errors were computed for
3510 each configuration to evaluate the achievable accuracy under the challenging
3511 conditions. For horizontal positioning accuracy, only the fully stochastic
3512 configuration improved performance at all user stations, with at least 15.0%
3513 improvement. This indicates that the stochastic properties of the network-estimated
3514 ZWD corrections used in the horizontal gradient parameter time constraint can
3515 improve horizontal positioning accuracy under active tropospheric conditions. For
3516 vertical positioning accuracy, all troposphere-corrected configurations outperformed
3517 the configuration without corrections, resulting in improvements from 9.6% to
3518 66.2%. Therefore, the standard PPP user can achieve better worst-case vertical
3519 positioning accuracy if precise *a priori* tropospheric wet delay information is
3520 available. If ZWD precisions are available, then it is recommended that the fully
3521 stochastic approach is used to achieve both the horizontal and vertical positioning
3522 accuracy benefits.

3523 In the future, data from more GNSS reference station networks with a
3524 different configuration of network and user stations shall be studied to evaluate new
3525 reference and user station geometry. Also, the effect of absolute ZWD correction
3526 accuracy and precision on kinematic PPP performance requires further investigation.
3527 Research using similar troposphere-corrected strategies in an integer ambiguity
3528 resolution PPP model would be a valuable contribution, as the troposphere is
3529 estimable in an absolute sense and is therefore less complex for users to directly
3530 incorporate in their model.

3531 **5.4 Summary**

3532 This chapter develops ionosphere-weighted and troposphere-corrected
3533 processing methods and evaluates kinematic PPP performance with respect to the
3534 standard approaches. To achieve these objectives, a new modified ionosphere-based
3535 stochastic model was developed and tested using standard GIM product data and
3536 experimental RIM data using a low-latitude GNSS reference station network in
3537 Brazil. Then, kinematic PPP accuracy was evaluated relative to a standard elevation-
3538 based stochastic approach to investigate positioning performance of the modified

3539 model under highly active equatorial ionospheric conditions. For troposphere-
3540 corrected processing, precise ZWD corrections were generated from a network of
3541 GNSS reference stations affected by a tropospheric storm event in the Netherlands.
3542 The ZWD corrections were then interpolated at user locations and kinematic PPP
3543 performance was evaluated using correction strategies that rely on progressively
3544 more information provided by the reference network that includes dynamic model
3545 constraints on estimated tropospheric components.

3546

3547

3548 Chapter 6

3549 Conclusions, Suggestions and Future 3550 Research

3551 **6.1 Summary**

3552 Over the past twenty years, high-accuracy positioning users have preferred PPP
3553 when nearby reference stations are unavailable or are not feasible to deploy. Thus,
3554 many commercial and scientific applications have recently explored multi-
3555 constellation PPP and benefitted from the gradual accuracy and precision
3556 improvements of externally provided satellite clock and orbit products to achieve
3557 cm-level global positioning accuracy. Aside from these well-known advantages, PPP
3558 accuracy may be jeopardized in the presence of strong atmospheric disturbances, as
3559 the typical PPP user does not receive any external information regarding atmospheric
3560 conditions. Therefore, this thesis aims to improve kinematic PPP performance under
3561 the effects of ionospheric scintillation, strong ionospheric gradients, and extreme
3562 tropospheric events by using external atmospheric information.

3563 This thesis extends the improved multi-GNSS positioning performance
3564 achieved by Marques et al. (2018) and Dabove et al. (2020) to include the state-of-
3565 the-art Galileo constellation in the functional model and reduce kinematic PPP errors
3566 under low latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions. The approach quantitatively
3567 evaluates single- and multi-GNSS GPS, GLONASS, and Galileo combinations in
3568 terms of positioning accuracy, reliability, and precision for a low latitude GNSS
3569 reference station for days in March 2019 and 2020. In the experiment, ionospheric
3570 scintillation conditions are categorized as weak, moderate, and strong using nearby
3571 ISMR data outputs. One of the contributions for this thesis is the superior kinematic

3572 PPP performance under low latitude ionospheric scintillation when Galileo
3573 measurements are included in the multi-GNSS functional model.

3574 The modified stochastic model approach by Aquino et al. (2009) was
3575 originally developed for GPS-only processing to mitigate ionospheric scintillation
3576 effects by using Conker et al. (2000) tracking error model outputs as measure
3577 uncertainties. This thesis develops improvements to the mitigation strategy and uses
3578 the Conker et al. (2000) outputs for multi-GNSS processing. To support the methods
3579 develop herein, the worst multi-GNSS positioning scenarios identified in the
3580 evaluation experiment were processed using the modified mitigation strategy. The
3581 main modifications to the Aquino et al. (2000) method first disregards the signal that
3582 is most likely to fail at the tracking loop level and then set limits on the output
3583 tracking error model values. Then, relative tracking jitter information is developed
3584 using normalization and scaling so that a non-specialized GNSS receiver user can
3585 apply a mixed stochastic model to mitigate ionospheric scintillation effects.

3586 Although the ionosphere-free combination of dual-frequency GNSS
3587 measurements eliminates 99.9% of the ionospheric delay, positioning performance
3588 may degrade under harsh ionospheric conditions due to carrier phase cycle slips and
3589 data outages caused by receiver tracking loop failures. Therefore, Luo et al. (2022)
3590 developed a modified stochastic model that amplifies measurement uncertainty
3591 based on the ROTI computed from the geometry-free combination of dual-frequency
3592 carrier phase measurements. In this thesis, an ionospheric-weighted approach is
3593 developed using the Luo et al. (2022) methods with ROT computed from GIM and
3594 RIM data products. The major innovation for the new strategy demonstrates an
3595 alternative method to improve kinematic PPP performance that is not affected by
3596 carrier phase cycle slips and is suitable for measurements on any number of
3597 frequencies. In addition, challenges of using an experimental RIM-based product are
3598 discussed and strategies are presented to avoid problems that will possibly be
3599 encountered when a high-rate ionospheric product is used.

3600 Finally, a tropospheric storm event that rapidly changed the atmospheric
3601 water vapor was studied to investigate the reduced positioning accuracy that can
3602 occur under these effects (Ma and Verhagen 2020; Ma et al. 2021). The study first
3603 estimated precise tropospheric zenith wet delay corrections and correction precision
3604 using static PPP processing for GNSS reference stations in the Netherlands with
3605 relatively loose tropospheric time constraints. Then, the correction and precision data

3606 were spatially interpolated at user station locations using Kriging interpolation,
3607 which is a weighted average estimation technique that relies on inter-station
3608 distances to compute weights. Afterward, horizontal and vertical kinematic PPP
3609 accuracy was evaluated using a standard ionosphere-free model and with
3610 deterministic, partially stochastic, and fully stochastic tropospheric corrections. The
3611 main innovation was to incorporate correction precision data into the ZWD and
3612 horizontal tropospheric gradient parameters estimated by the user.

3613 In this chapter, the conclusions of the thesis are presented with quantitative
3614 support of the method developed herein referenced to the appropriate sections. Major
3615 contributions to the experiments and scientific community developed throughout the
3616 thesis conclude this chapter.

3617 **6.2 Conclusions on multi-GNSS ionospheric scintillation evaluation** 3618 **and mitigation**

3619 Methods to reduce errors caused by ionospheric scintillation effects generally fit at
3620 least one of the following categories: (1) using multi-GNSS processing to increase
3621 the number of satellites and strengthen the positioning model (Dabove et al. 2020;
3622 Liu et al. 2018; Marques et al. 2018), (2) modification of cycle slip thresholds to
3623 reduce false detections (Zhang et al. 2014; Luo et al. 2020), and (3) apply a modified
3624 stochastic model that provides more realistic measurement noise under scintillation
3625 conditions (Aquino et al. 2009; Guo et al. 2021; Vani et al. 2019). In this thesis, the
3626 multi-GNSS approach is used to evaluate and reduce kinematic PPP errors caused by
3627 low latitude ionospheric scintillation by using high-power, low-noise Galileo
3628 measurements. Then, the modified stochastic model method is extended to include
3629 multi-GNSS measurements for ionospheric scintillation mitigation. In addition, the
3630 standard mitigation technique using tracking jitter in a modified stochastic model is
3631 modified to use relative tracking jitter data that addresses the upper and lower
3632 modelled measurement noise limits and can be used together with a standard
3633 elevation-based stochastic approach.

3634 **6.2.1 Single- and multi-GNSS PPP performance under low-latitude**
3635 **scintillation**

3636 Low latitude ionospheric scintillation conditions recorded at a ISMR station were
3637 used to verify local post-sunset scintillation conditions at a nearby station located in
3638 Brazil where kinematic PPP was performed. Multi-GNSS measurement
3639 configurations using GPS and either GLONASS or Galileo, or both, were processed
3640 to evaluate kinematic PPP performance under low latitude ionospheric scintillation
3641 with respect to GPS-only processing. Horizontal and vertical reliability, accuracy
3642 and precision evaluations revealed degraded GPS-only positioning at post-sunset
3643 hours and positive improvement, on average, for all multi-GNSS configurations for
3644 all evaluation metrics compared to GPS-only.

3645 The overall respective maximum daily reliability, accuracy and precision
3646 improvements were: 14.8% vertically using GPS+GLO+GAL, 39.8% vertically
3647 using GPS+GAL and 52.7% vertically using GPS+GAL configurations, respectively.
3648 In addition, configuration that included Galileo measurements differed in
3649 improvement by up to only 5.3% for all evaluation metrics. The GPS+GLO
3650 configuration provided up to 20% less accuracy and precision improvement when
3651 compared to the corresponding GAL configurations.

3652 Improved multi-GNSS performance is theoretically supported by the
3653 increased number of usable satellites, thus improving the model redundancy for
3654 multi-GNSS configurations. Therefore, with a similar number of usable satellites
3655 available, the better improvements for GPS+GAL compared with GPS+GLO
3656 processing is due to the superior noise properties of the Galileo E5 signal used in the
3657 E1/E5 combined observable, as opposed to the noisy GLONASS R1/R2
3658 measurements.

3659 **6.2.2 Multi-GNSS ionospheric scintillation mitigation at low latitude**

3660 GPS L1C/A and L2P with Galileo E1C and E5 measurements for six periods in
3661 March 2019, beginning at 20:00 UTC, were processed for elevation-based (non-
3662 mitigated) and tracking jitter (mitigated) stochastic models. The resulting 3D
3663 positioning error time-series showed the elevation-based model performed worse
3664 than the tracking jitter-based method, in terms of maximum position error, for each

3665 of the six periods. In the two best cases, the post-convergence maximum 3D
3666 positioning error for the mitigated technique improved by 16.6-cm (46.7%
3667 improvement) and 13.6-cm (37.4% improvement) relative to the elevation-based
3668 method. Furthermore, four of six periods achieved at least 29.5% improvement at the
3669 single worst-case epoch when the tracking jitter method was used, with small
3670 positive improvements for the remaining periods.

3671 In terms of overall performance, represented by the mean 3D positioning
3672 error, the mitigated GPS+Galileo positioning accuracy was consistent with the
3673 elevation-based approach at an approximate cm-level. The reliability, represented by
3674 the standard deviation of the 3D positioning error, improved by at least 25.6% for
3675 five of the six evaluated intervals when the mitigated GPS+Galileo was used, with
3676 only 2-mm worse reliability for the remaining interval. In summary, when the
3677 elevation-based stochastic model was used, the tracking jitter mitigated approach
3678 performed at either a comparable level or offered improvements in the worst-case
3679 relative to the non-mitigated elevation-based model.

3680 In the future, the repaired tracking jitter and relative approach would benefit
3681 from evaluation under other scintillation conditions, including geomagnetic storms
3682 and at high latitude. The techniques developed were also shown to mitigate
3683 scintillation for a non-ISMR user and shall therefore be studied in the context of
3684 tracking jitter maps that can possibly extend coverage to additional users or for low-
3685 cost receivers such as smartphones.

3686 **6.3 Conclusions on positioning with external atmospheric delay** 3687 **information**

3688 Tropospheric effects are typically addressed in GNSS processing by *a priori*
3689 hydrostatic (i.e., dry) correction models (Saastamoinen 1972; Leandro et al. 2006)
3690 and estimation of zenith and horizontal gradient of wet delay components (Bar-Sever
3691 et al. 1998). However, rapid changes in atmospheric water vapor caused by heavy
3692 rainfall is especially problematic and can amplify tropospheric asymmetry effects
3693 (Ma and Verhagen 2020) and reduce positioning accuracy (Ma et al. 2021).
3694 Therefore, GNSS data were selected to correspond with a tropospheric storm event

3695 to evaluate standard PPP against the developed deterministic, partially stochastic,
3696 and fully stochastic methods under the extreme storm conditions.

3697 The well-known ionosphere-free functional model that enables high-accuracy
3698 PPP lacks ionospheric information, which may be important for applications such as
3699 atmospheric monitoring or for use in a modified stochastic model (Luo et al. 2022).
3700 Ionospheric information can typically be derived directly from dual-frequency GNSS
3701 measurements or indirectly from GIM data products. The modified stochastic
3702 approach developed by Luo et al. (2022) uses the direct method which relies on
3703 continuous carrier phase measurements that are free from cycle slip effects.
3704 However, in challenging ionospheric environments, these conditions are not
3705 guaranteed and single-frequency GNSS users are unable to form the required
3706 measurement combination to estimate ionospheric information. Therefore, an
3707 alternative modified stochastic model strategy, based on the Luo et al. (2022)
3708 method, was developed to reduce PPP error using GIM-based and RIM-based data
3709 products.

3710 **6.3.1 Ionosphere-weighted processing**

3711 The Luo et al. (2022) framework was used to develop an alternative modified
3712 stochastic model that uses ionospheric information from either GIM or RIM data
3713 products. This new method amplifies GNSS measurement uncertainty using the ROT
3714 computed from the externally available ionospheric map data and therefore does not
3715 rely on the dual-frequency carrier phase measurements observed by the user receiver.
3716 This approach eliminates possible artificial ROT discontinuities that occur in the
3717 presence of carrier phase cycle slips.

3718 The new stochastic model and a standard satellite elevation-based model
3719 were evaluated to study kinematic PPP performance. In the best case, the GIM-based
3720 modified stochastic model approach improved the maximum 3D positioning error by
3721 up to 52.5% (9.3-cm). In all cases, the average 3D positioning error was consistent at
3722 an approximate mm-level regardless of the stochastic method applied. For two
3723 stations, the positioning performance was nearly unchanged using the GIM-based
3724 model and any minor accuracy reductions were within the Luo et al. (2022)
3725 tolerance. Therefore, it can be concluded that the ionospheric-map-based modified
3726 stochastic model is best suited for reducing large positioning errors.

3727 The same evaluations were repeated using ROT computed from an
3728 experimental RIM product using the alternative modified stochastic model. The RIM
3729 product had much larger ROT values, up to 45 TECU per minute, which deactivated
3730 the modified model for an average of 88.8% of all epochs. This was caused by the
3731 noisy ROT data within the RIM product, compared to a relatively smooth GIM
3732 product. Therefore, positioning performance using the RIM product was nearly
3733 identical to the standard elevation-based model in terms of both worst-case and mean
3734 positioning accuracy. This indicates the external correction information needs to be
3735 smoothed and verified to be in good quality to reduce time-variability and local
3736 spikes in order to be used in the modified ionosphere-weighted stochastic model.

3737 **6.3.2 Troposphere-corrected processing**

3738 A rapidly developing storm event that passed over the Netherlands was selected to
3739 study troposphere-corrected kinematic PPP performance. GNSS reference stations
3740 were separated into network and user categories, where network stations estimated
3741 precise ZWD corrections and correction precision using static PPP processing with
3742 relatively loose time-constraints for the ZWD parameter uncertainty. Then, Kriging
3743 interpolation was used to estimate precise ZWD and ZWD precision at user station
3744 locations. The RMS of the interpolated tropospheric corrections with respect to the
3745 user-estimated versions were found to be 1.4-cm to 2.0-cm and up to 5.5-cm
3746 instantaneous error.

3747 The storm event caused the previously stable ZWD at the user stations to
3748 suddenly change by up to 7.2-cm in a one-hour time interval, which is much greater
3749 than the typical ZWD parameter constraint allows in standard PPP processing. Thus,
3750 for standard PPP without any external tropospheric information, horizontal and
3751 vertical positioning errors achieved a cm-level positioning accuracy after initial
3752 convergence and prior to the arrival of the storm. Then positioning errors degraded
3753 to more than 15-cm upon the arrival of the storm. To mitigate these errors, GPS L1
3754 and L2 measurement data for the user stations were processed using three proposed
3755 troposphere-corrected configurations: (1) deterministic, (2) partially stochastic, and
3756 (3) fully stochastic. The deterministic configuration assumes that the network-
3757 estimated ZWD information is free from error, while the stochastic configurations
3758 estimate a residual ZWD parameter to account for remaining errors. The fully

3759 stochastic approach further incorporates network-estimated ZWD correction
3760 precision in the user's stochastic model for the residual ZWD and horizontal
3761 tropospheric gradient parameters' time constraints.

3762 For horizontal positioning accuracy, in terms of hourly RMS, only the fully
3763 stochastic configuration improved performance at all user stations, from 15.0% to
3764 45.5%. This indicates that the stochastic properties of the network-estimated
3765 tropospheric corrections used in the ZWD gradient time constraint can consistently
3766 improve horizontal positioning accuracy under tropospheric storm conditions. For
3767 vertical positioning accuracy, all troposphere-corrected configurations outperformed
3768 the configuration without corrections, resulting in improvements from 9.6% to
3769 66.2%. Therefore, the standard PPP user can achieve better worst-case vertical
3770 positioning accuracy if *a priori* tropospheric wet delay information is provided by
3771 the network. If ZWD precisions are available, then it is recommended that the fully
3772 stochastic approach is used to achieve both the horizontal and vertical positioning
3773 accuracy benefits.

3774 **6.4 Key innovations and contributions to knowledge**

3775 The critical findings, innovations, and contributions to the scientific knowledge base
3776 are as follows:

- 3777 1. **Demonstrated benefits of using multi-GNSS processing with modernized**
3778 **Galileo signals to combat low latitude ionospheric scintillation effects on**
3779 **kinematic PPP.** A thorough evaluation of kinematic PPP performance
3780 affected by low latitude ionospheric scintillation was presented. The
3781 quantitative evaluation of positioning accuracy, reliability, and precision
3782 revealed that GPS+Galileo configurations achieved comparable performance
3783 as the GPS+GLONASS+Galileo combination. Furthermore, the multi-GNSS
3784 combinations that included Galileo successfully reduced the large positioning
3785 errors caused by the harsh low latitude ionospheric scintillation environment.
- 3786 2. **Mitigated low-latitude ionospheric scintillation effects for a non-**
3787 **specialized GNSS user using repaired receiver tracking error in a mixed**
3788 **stochastic model.** Receiver tracking error model outages were identified and
3789 repaired, then outputs were extended for multi-GNSS processing using
3790 Galileo signals. The modified stochastic model approach was extended to a

- 3791 non-specialized GNSS user using an innovative relative tracking jitter
3792 approach, which was used simultaneously with a standard elevation-based
3793 strategy in a mixed stochastic model. Despite excellent improvement when
3794 multi-GNSS configurations are used, results showed that further mitigation
3795 of ionospheric scintillation effects can be achieved using the new approach
3796 that was developed to be suitable for non-ISMR users.
- 3797 3. **Mitigated ionospheric gradient effects using a new modified stochastic**
3798 **model that incorporates GIM product data to amplify measurement**
3799 **uncertainty.** An alternative approach to amplify measurement uncertainty
3800 using GIM-based data was developed and tested to eliminate the dependency
3801 on potentially problematic GNSS measurement data. In addition to the
3802 standard GIM data, an experimental RIM data product was also tested and
3803 found to be problematic for the modified stochastic method due to highly
3804 variable ROT at most epochs, as a result of the noisy experimental RIM data.
3805 These findings helped to set limits on the activation of the modified
3806 stochastic model in order to avoid potential degradation and restore
3807 positioning performance similar to the standard elevation-based model.
- 3808 4. **Enhanced kinematic PPP accuracy under extreme tropospheric storm**
3809 **conditions using network-estimated tropospheric corrections and**
3810 **correction precision for affected users.** The rapidly varying and highly
3811 asymmetric tropospheric state was evaluated using progressively more
3812 external tropospheric information. For the first time, a fully stochastic
3813 approach was developed and tested, where precise ZWD corrections and
3814 correction precision were incorporated into the kinematic PPP functional
3815 model. The estimable tropospheric parameter time constraints of the user, as
3816 part of the Kalman filter dynamic model, were modified using the network-
3817 estimated corrections precision in a so-called fully stochastic strategy. This
3818 approach allowed the otherwise tightly constrained tropospheric parameters
3819 to become more variable based on the correction precision and thus improve
3820 positioning accuracy during the storm event.

3821 **6.5 Recommendations for future studies**

3822 In the scope of this thesis and the research conducted herein, the recommendations
3823 and outlooks for future studies are as follows:

- 3824 1. **Evaluation of multi-frequency and undifferenced/uncombined functional**
3825 **model performance under low latitude ionospheric scintillation**
3826 **conditions.** The research carried out in this thesis used dual-frequency
3827 measurements to form an ionosphere-free functional model for kinematic
3828 PPP configurations. However, triple- or multi-frequency ionosphere-free
3829 combinations are available to study in the current multi-GNSS environment.
- 3830 2. **Ionospheric scintillation mitigation using undifferenced/uncombined**
3831 **multi-GNSS functional model.** The standard Conker et al. (2000) tracking
3832 error model outputs are available for dual-frequency GPS L1 and L2
3833 pseudorange and carrier phase measurements. Therefore, the mitigation
3834 strategy introduced by Aquino et al. (2009) is possibly more suitable to use in
3835 an undifferenced/uncombined functional model where measurements are
3836 treated independently, unlike the ionosphere-free model that requires
3837 uncertainty propagation from the individual measurement noise to the
3838 combined noise. This strategy may help eliminate some of the problems that
3839 occur when the Conker et al. (2000) outputs amplify the measurement
3840 uncertainty to many orders of magnitude beyond the typical values output by
3841 an elevation-based stochastic model.
- 3842 3. **Enhanced RIM data products.** The RIM data used in this thesis for
3843 ionosphere-weighted processing was generated as requested with an
3844 extremely high temporal resolution. In the future, other RIM products
3845 generated using different temporal and spatial resolutions can be tested with
3846 the modified stochastic strategy to investigate interpolation effects on the
3847 positioning performance. Lastly, smoothing of the RIM data in the time
3848 domain will likely improve the achievable positioning accuracy, as the
3849 resulting ionospheric slant delays would approach the smoothness of the
3850 GIM data.
- 3851 4. **Enhanced tropospheric storm mitigation.** In this thesis, the tropospheric
3852 storm event was selected to study due to the extreme, and difficult to find,
3853 asymmetry and rapidly increasing ZWD conditions. Further research would

3854 benefit by studying more storm events and using different reference station
3855 spacing and geometry. Furthermore, tuning of the fully stochastic method
3856 may result in improved mitigation if more realistic tropospheric correction
3857 information is provided to the user. Different interpolation techniques, other
3858 than Kriging, may improve positioning performance and require additional
3859 testing and validation. Lastly, a dedicated horizontal tropospheric gradient
3860 product estimated by the network processing and interpolated to user
3861 locations may further improve the horizontal positioning accuracy under
3862 asymmetric tropospheric conditions.
3863

References

3864

3865

3866 Alkan, R.M. (2001). GPS-single point positioning without selective availability. In:
3867 Proceedings of US Hydrographic Conference, Norfolk, US.

3868 Aquino, M., Moore, T., Dodson, A., Waugh, S., Souter, J., and Rodrigues, F. S.
3869 (2005). Implications of ionospheric scintillation for GNSS users in Northern
3870 Europe, *Journal of Navigation*, 58(2), pp. 241-256.

3871 <https://doi.org/10.1017/S037346330500321>

3872 Aquino, M., Monico, J. F. G., Dodson, A. H., Marques, H., De Franceschi, G.,
3873 Alfonsi, L., Romano, V., Andreotti, M. (2009). Improving the GNSS
3874 positioning stochastic model in the presence of ionospheric scintillation.
3875 *Journal of Geodesy*, 83(10), pp. 953-966. [https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-009-0313-6)
3876 [009-0313-6](https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-009-0313-6)

3877 Arbesser-Rastburg, B. (2006). The Galileo Single Frequency Ionospheric Correction
3878 Algorithm. European Space Weather Week, Brussels.

3879 Ashby, N. (2003). Relativity in the Global Positioning System. *Living Reviews in*
3880 *Relativity*, 6(1). <https://doi.org/10.12942/lrr-2003-1>

3881 Bar-Sever, Y. E., Kroger, P. M., Borjesson, J. A. (1998). Estimating horizontal
3882 gradients of tropospheric path delay with a single GPS receiver. *Journal of*
3883 *Geophysical Research: Solid Earth*, 103(B3), pp. 5019-5035.
3884 <https://doi.org/10.1029/97JB03534>

3885 Basile, F., Moore, T., Hill, C. (2019). Analysis on the Potential Performance of GPS
3886 and Galileo Precise Point Positioning using Simulated Real-Time Products.
3887 *Journal of Navigation*, 72(1), pp. 19-33.
3888 <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0373463318000577>

3889 Bassiri, S., Hajj, G. A. (1993). Higher-order ionospheric effects on the global
3890 positioning system observables and means of modeling them. *Manuscripta*
3891 *geodaetica*, 18(5), pp. 280-280.

3892 Basu, S., K. M. Groves, Su. Basu, and P. J. Sultan (2002). Specification and
3893 forecasting of scintillations in communication/navigation links: Current

- 3894 status and future plans, *Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics*,
3895 64, pp. 1745–1754. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S1364-6826\(02\)00124-4](https://doi.org/10.1016/S1364-6826(02)00124-4).
- 3896 BDS-SIS-ICD (2013). BeiDou navigation satellite system signal in space interface
3897 control document—open service signal (version 2.0). China Satellite
3898 Navigation Office.
- 3899 Beutler G., Schildknecht T., Hugentobler U., Gurtner W. (2003). Orbit determination
3900 in satellite geodesy. *Advances in Space Research*, 31(8), pp. 1853-1868
- 3901 Bisnath, S., Gao, Y. (2009). Precise point positioning: A powerful technique with a
3902 promising future. *GPS World*, 20(4), pp. 43-50.
- 3903 Bisnath, S., Aggrey, J., Seepersad, G., Gill, M. (2018). Innovation: Examining
3904 precise point positioning now and in the future. *GPS World*, March 19, 2018.
- 3905 Blewitt, G. (1990). An automatic editing algorithm for GPS data, *Geophysical*
3906 *Research Letters*, 17(3), pp. 199–202.
3907 <https://doi.org/10.1029/GL017i003p00199>
- 3908 Blewitt, G. (2008). Fixed point theorems of GPS carrier phase ambiguity resolution
3909 and their application to massive network processing: Ambizap. *Journal of*
3910 *Geophysical Research*, 113(B12), p. B12410.
3911 <https://doi.org/10.1029/2008JB005736>
- 3912 Bock H., Dach R., Jaggi A., Beutler G. (2009). High-rate GPS clock corrections
3913 from CODE: Support of 1 Hz applications. *Journal of Geodesy*, 83(11), pp.
3914 1083-1094. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-009-0326-1>
- 3915 Boehm J., Niell A.E., Tregoning P., Schuh H. (2006). The Global Mapping Function
3916 (GMF): A new empirical mapping function based on data from numerical
3917 weather model data. *Geophysical Research Letters*, 33(L07304).
3918 <https://doi.org/10.1029/2005GL025546>
- 3919 Bouin, M.N., Ballu, V., Calmant, S., Bore, J.M., Folcher, E., Ammann, J. (2009). A
3920 kinematic GPS methodology for sea surface mapping, Vanuatu. *Journal of*
3921 *Geodesy*, 83(12), pp. 1203-1217. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-009-0338-x>
- 3922 Briggs, B., Parkin, I. (1963). On the variation of radio star and satellite scintillations
3923 with zenith angle. *Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics*,
3924 25(6), pp. 339-366. [https://doi.org/10.1016/0021-9169\(63\)90150-8](https://doi.org/10.1016/0021-9169(63)90150-8)

- 3925 Cai, C., Gao, Y. (2007). Performance analysis of precise point positioning based on
3926 combined GPS and GLONASS. In: Proceedings of ION GNSS 20th
3927 International Technical Meeting of the Satellite Division, Fort Worth, US, pp.
3928 858-865.
- 3929 Cai, C., Liu, Z., Xia, P., & Dai, W. (2013). Cycle slip detection and repair for
3930 undifferenced GPS observations under high ionospheric activity. *GPS*
3931 *Solutions*, 17(2), pp. 247-260. doi:10.1007/s10291-012-0275-7
- 3932 Cao, W., Hauschild, A., Steigenberger, P., Langley, R.B., Urquhart, L., Santos, M.,
3933 Montenbruck, O. (2010). Performance evaluation of integrated GPS/GIOVE
3934 precise point positioning. In: Proceedings of ION International Technical
3935 Meeting, San Diego, US, pp. 540-552
- 3936 Chadwell, C.D., Spiess, F.N. (2008). Plate motion at the ridge-transform boundary of
3937 the south Cleft Segment of the Juan de Fuca Ridge from GPS-acoustic data.
3938 *Journal of Geophysical Research*, 113(B04415). doi:10.1029/2007JB004936
- 3939 Chen, G. and Herring, T. A. (1997). Effects of Atmospheric Azimuthal Asymmetry
3940 on the Analysis of Space Geodetic Data, *Journal of Geophysical Research*,
3941 102(B9), pp. 20,489-20,502. <https://doi.org/10.1029/97JB01739>
- 3942 Chen, H-Y., Ikuta, R., Hsu, Y-J., Tsujii, T., Ando, M., Tu, Y., Kohmi, T., Takemoto,
3943 K., Mizuno, K., Tung, H., Ku, C-S., and Lin, C-H. (2021). A Decade of
3944 Global Navigation Satellite System/Acoustic Measurements of Back-Arc
3945 Spreading in the Southwestern Okinawa Trough. *Frontiers in Earth Science*,
3946 9, p. 601138. doi: 10.3389/feart.2021.601138
- 3947 Cherniak, I., Krankowski, A., & Zakharenkova, I. (2018). ROTI Maps: a new IGS
3948 ionospheric product characterizing the ionospheric irregularities occurrence.
3949 *GPS Solutions*, 22(3), pp. 1-12. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-018-0730-1>
- 3950 Choi, B.-K., Cho, C.-H., Cho, J. H., Lee, S. J. (2015). Multi-GNSS Standard Point
3951 Positioning using GPS, GLONASS, BeiDou and QZSS Measurements
3952 Recorded at MKPO Reference Station in South Korea. *Journal of*
3953 *Positioning, Navigation, and Timing*, 4(4), pp. 205–211.
3954 <https://doi.org/10.11003/JPNT.2015.4.4.205>

- 3955 Ciraolo, L., Azpilicueta, F., Brunini, C., Meza, A., & Radicella, S. M. (2007).
3956 Calibration errors on experimental slant total electron content (TEC)
3957 determined with GPS. *Journal of geodesy*, 81(2), pp. 111-120.
3958 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-006-0093-1>
- 3959 Collins, J. P., and Langley, R. B. (1997). A tropospheric delay model for the user of
3960 the wide area augmentation system. Fredericton, NB, Canada: Department of
3961 Geodesy and Geomatics Engineering, University of New Brunswick.
- 3962 Colombo OL (2006). A zenith delay model for precise kinematic aircraft navigation.
3963 In: Proceedings of ION GNSS 19th International Technical Meeting of the
3964 Satellite Division, Fort Worth, US, pp. 68-76
- 3965 Dabove, P., Linty, N., DAVIS, F. (2020). Analysis of multi-constellation GNSS PPP
3966 solutions under phase scintillations at high latitudes. *Applied Geomatics*,
3967 12(1), pp. 45-52. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s12518-019-00269-4>
- 3968 Dai, L. (2000). Dual-frequency GPS/GLONASS real-time ambiguity resolution for
3969 medium-range kinematic positioning. In: Proceedings of ION GPS 13th
3970 International Technical Meeting of the Satellite Division, Salt Lake City, US,
3971 pp. 1071-1079.
- 3972 Dai, L., Eslinger, D., Sharpe, T. (2007). Innovative algorithms to improve long range
3973 RTK reliability and availability. In: Proceedings of ION National Technical
3974 Meeting, San Diego, US, pp. 860-872.
- 3975 Defraigne, P., Bruyninx, C. (2000). Frequency transfer using GPS codes and phases:
3976 short and long term stability. In: Breakiron LA (ed) Proceedings of the 31st
3977 PTTI meeting, Dana Point, California, December 1999, pp. 471–478.
- 3978 Defraigne, P., Bruyninx, C. (2007). On the link between GPS pseudorange noise and
3979 day-boundary discontinuities in geodetic time transfer solutions. *GPS*
3980 *Solutions*, 11, pp. 239–249. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-007-0054-z>
- 3981 Defraigne, P., Aerts, W., Cerretto, G., Cantoni, E. and Sleewaegen, JM. (2014).
3982 Calibration of Galileo signals for time metrology. *IEEE transactions on*
3983 *Ultrasonics Ferroelectrics and Frequency control*, 61(12), pp. 1967-75.
- 3984 De Franceschi, G., Alfonsi, L., Romano, V., Aquino, M., Dodson, A., Mitchell, C.N.,
3985 Spencer, P., Wernik, A.W. (2008). Dynamics of high latitude patches and

3986 associated small scale irregularities during the October and November 2003
3987 storms. *Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics*, 70, pp. 879–
3988 888.

3989 Dixon, K. (2006). StarFire: A global SBAS for sub-decimeter precise point
3990 positioning. In: *Proceedings of ION GNSS 19th International Technical*
3991 *Meeting of the Satellite Division, Fort Worth, US*, pp. 2286-2296.

3992 Doherty, P.H., Delay, S.H., Valladares, C.E., Klobuchar, J.A. (2003). Ionospheric
3993 scintillation effects on GPS in the equatorial and auroral regions. *Navigation*,
3994 50, pp. 235–245. <https://doi.org/10.1002/j.2161-4296.2003.tb00332.x>

3995 Douša, J., Dick, G., Kačmařík, M., Brožková, R., Zus, F., Brenot, H., Stoycheva, A.,
3996 Möller, G., and Kaplon, J. (2016). Benchmark campaign and case study
3997 episode in central Europe for development and assessment of advanced
3998 GNSS tropospheric models and products. *Atmospheric Measurement*
3999 *Techniques*, 9(7), pp. 2989-3008. <https://doi.org/10.5194/amt-9-2989-2016>

4000 Dyrud, L., Jovancevic, A., Brown, A., Wilson, D. and Ganguly, S. (2008).
4001 Ionospheric measurement with GPS: Receiver techniques and methods,
4002 *Radio Science*, 43(6). doi:10.1029/2007RS003770.

4003 Eckl, M.C., Snay, R.A., Soler, T., Cline, M.W., Mader, G.L. (2001). Accuracy of
4004 GPS-derived relative positions as a function of interstation distance and
4005 observing-session duration. *Journal of Geodesy*, 75(12), pp. 633-640.
4006 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s001900100204>

4007 Elmas, Z. G. (2013). Exploiting new GNSS signals to monitor, model and mitigate
4008 the ionospheric effects in GNSS. PhD thesis, University of Nottingham.
4009 <http://eprints.nottingham.ac.uk/28418/>

4010 European GNSS Agency (2018). Using GNSS raw measurements on Android
4011 devices, White paper, Publications Office. Accessed February 2021.
4012 <https://data.europa.eu/doi/10.2878/449581>

4013 European GNSS Agency (2019). GSA GNSS market report – Issue 6. Accessed
4014 January 2021. doi:10.2878/031762

4015 European GNSS Agency (2020). GSA GNSS user technology report – Issue 3.
4016 Accessed January 2021. doi:10.2878/565013.

- 4017 Evans, E.L., Minson, S.E., Chadwell, C.D. (2022). Imaging the next Cascadia
4018 earthquake: optimal design for a seafloor GNSS-A network, *Geophysical*
4019 *Journal International*, 228(2), pp. 944–957.
4020 <https://doi.org/10.1093/gji/ggab360>
- 4021 Gebbers, R. and Adamchuk, V.I. (2010). Precision agriculture and food security.
4022 *Science*, 327(5967), pp. 828-831. doi:10.1126/science.1183899
- 4023 Geng, J., Meng, X., Teferle, F.N., Dodson, A.H. (2010a). Performance of precise
4024 point positioning with ambiguity resolution for 1- to 4-hour observation
4025 periods. *Survey Review*, 42(316), pp. 155-165.
4026 <https://doi.org/10.1179/003962610X12572516251682>
- 4027 Geng, J., Teferle, F.N., Meng, X., Dodson, A.H. (2010b). Kinematic precise point
4028 positioning at remote marine platforms. *GPS Solutions*, 14, pp. 343-350
4029 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-009-0157-9>
- 4030 Geng J., Jiang E., Li G., Xin S., Wei N. (2019). An Improved Hatch Filter Algorithm
4031 towards Sub-Meter Positioning Using only Android Raw GNSS
4032 Measurements without External Augmentation Corrections. *Remote Sensing*,
4033 11(14), p. 1679. <https://doi.org/10.3390/rs11141679>
- 4034 Ghilani, C. D. (2017). *Adjustment computations: spatial data analysis*. John Wiley &
4035 Sons.
- 4036 Gjevestad, J.G.O., Ovstedal, O., Kjorsvik, N.S. (2007). The contribution of
4037 GLONASS and Galileo to kinematic GPS precise point positioning. In:
4038 *Proceedings of ION GNSS 20th International Technical Meeting of the*
4039 *Satellite Division*, Fort Worth, US, pp. 876-882
- 4040 Gong, X., Gu, S., Lou, Y., Zheng, F., Ge, M., & Liu, J. (2018). An efficient solution
4041 of real-time data processing for multi-GNSS network. *Journal of Geodesy*,
4042 92(7), pp. 797–809. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-017-1095-x>
- 4043 GPS S/A Announcement (2000). Announcement of U.S. White House, Office of the
4044 Press Secretary: statement by the president regarding the U.S. decision to
4045 stop degrading GPS accuracy. U.S. Department of Homeland Security, U.S.
4046 Coast Guard, Navigation Center. Accessed: December 2021.
4047 <https://www.navcen.uscg.gov/?pageName=gpsSelectiveAvailability#>

- 4048 Gregorius, T. (1996). GIPSY-OASIS II: how it works. Department of Geomatics,
4049 University of Newcastle upon Tyne, p. 109.
- 4050 Grzesiak, M., Cesaroni, C., Spogli, L., De Franceschi, G., & Romano, V. (2018).
4051 Regional short-term forecasting of ionospheric TEC and scintillation. *Radio*
4052 *Science*, 53(10), pp. 1254-1268. <https://doi.org/10.1029/2017RS006310>
- 4053 Guo, F., Li, X., Zhang, X., Wang, J. (2016). The contribution of Multi-GNSS
4054 Experiment (MGEX) to precise point positioning. *Advances in Space*
4055 *Research*, 59(11), pp. 2714-2725.
- 4056 Guo, K., Aquino, M., Veetil, S. V., Liu, Z., Chen, W., Marques, H. A. (2019).
4057 Analysis of Ionospheric Scintillation and its Impact on PPP at Low Latitudes.
4058 Proc. ION Pacific PNT, Institute of Navigation, Honolulu, Hawaii, USA,
4059 April 8-11, pp. 835-845. <https://doi.org/10.33012/2019.16842>
- 4060 Guo, K., Veetil, S. V., Weaver, B. J., Aquino, M. (2021). Mitigating high latitude
4061 ionospheric scintillation effects on GNSS Precise Point Positioning
4062 exploiting 1-s scintillation indices. *Journal of Geodesy*, 95(30).
4063 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-021-01475-y>
- 4064 Han, S. (1997). Quality-control issues relating to instantaneous ambiguity resolution
4065 for real-time GPS kinematic positioning. *Journal of Geodesy*, 71(6), pp. 351-
4066 361. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s001900050103>
- 4067 Han, S., Rizos, C. (2000). Airborne GPS kinematic positioning and its application to
4068 oceanographic mapping. *Earth Planets Space*, 52(10), pp. 819-824.
4069 <https://doi.org/10.1186/BF03352288>
- 4070 Hatch, R. R. (1982). The synergism of GPS code and carrier measurements.
4071 Proceedings of the Third International Geodetic Symposium on Satellite
4072 Doppler Positioning, New Mexico, II, pp. 1213-1232.
- 4073 Hauschild, A., Montenbruck, O. (2009). Kalman-filter-based GPS clock estimation
4074 for near real-time positioning. *GPS Solutions*, 13, pp. 173–182.
4075 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-008-0110-3>
- 4076 Hauschild, A. (2017). Combinations of Observations. In: Teunissen P.J.,
4077 Montenbruck O. (eds) Springer Handbook of Global Navigation Satellite

- 4078 Systems. Springer Handbooks. Springer, Cham. <https://doi.org/10.1007/978->
4079 3-319-42928-1_20
- 4080 Hernández-Pajares, M., Juan, J. M., Sanz, J., Orus, R., Garcia-Rigo, A., Feltens, J.,
4081 Komjathy, A., Schaer, S. C., Krankowski, A. (2009). The IGS VTEC maps: a
4082 reliable source of ionospheric information since 1998. *Journal of Geodesy*,
4083 83(3-4), pp. 263-275. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-008-0266-1>
- 4084 Hide, C., Pinchin, J., Park, D. (2007). Development of a low cost multiple GPS
4085 antenna attitude system. In *Proceedings of the 20th International Technical*
4086 *Meeting of the Satellite Division of The Institute of Navigation 2007 ION*
4087 *GNSS 2007, Fort Worth, TX, USA, 25–28 September, Volume 1*, pp. 88–95.
- 4088 Hill, E.M., Davis, J. L., Elosegui, P., Wernicke, B. P., Malikowski, E., Niemi, N. A.
4089 (2009). Characterization of site-specific GPS errors using a short-baseline
4090 network of braced monuments at Yucca Mountain, southern Nevada. *Journal*
4091 *of Geophysical Research*, 114(B11402). doi:10.1029/2008JB006027
- 4092 Hohegger, G., Nava, B., Radicella, S., Leitinger, R. (2000). A family of ionospheric
4093 models for different uses. *Physics and Chemistry of the Earth Part C: Solar,*
4094 *Terrestrial & Planetary Science*, 25, pp. 307–310.
- 4095 Hopfield, H. S. (1969). Two-quadratic tropospheric refractivity profile for correction
4096 satellite data. *Journal of Geophysical Research*, 74(18), pp. 4487-4499
- 4097 Hoque, M. M., & Jakowski, N. (2007). Higher order ionospheric effects in precise
4098 GNSS positioning. *Journal of Geodesy*, 81(4), pp. 259-268.
4099 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-006-0106-0>
- 4100 Hoque, M. M. and Jakowski, N. (2008). Estimate of higher order ionospheric errors in
4101 GNSS positioning, *Radio Science*, 43(RS5008), pp. 1–15.
4102 <https://doi.org/10.1029/2007RS003817>
- 4103 Hoque, M. M., & Jakowski, N. (2015). An alternative ionospheric correction model
4104 for global navigation satellite systems. *Journal of Geodesy*, 89(4), pp. 391-
4105 406. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-014-0783-z>
- 4106 Humphreys, T. (2005). GPS carrier tracking loop performance in the presence of
4107 ionospheric scintillations. In: *Proceedings of ION GNSS 2005, Institute of*
4108 *Navigation, Long Beach, CA, September 2005*, pp. 156–167.

- 4109 Hunsucker, R. D., and Hargreaves, J. K. (2003). The high-latitude F region and the
4110 trough. The high-latitude ionosphere and its effects on radio propagation, pp.
4111 227-281.
- 4112 ICD GLONASS (2008). Global Navigation Satellite System GLONASS, Interface
4113 Control Document, Navigational Radio Signal in bands L1, L2. Moscow,
4114 Russia
- 4115 International Telecommunication Union (2016). Ionospheric propagation data and
4116 prediction methods required for the design of satellite services and systems.
4117 ITU Radiocommunication Sector, Radiowave Propagation technical report,
4118 Recommendation ITU-R P.531-13, Geneva, Switzerland.
4119 <http://www.itu.int/publ/R-REC/en>
- 4120 IS-GPS-200G (2012). Global positioning system directorate systems engineering and
4121 integration: interface specification IS-GPS-200.
4122 <https://www.gps.gov/technical/icwg/IS-GPS-200G.pdf>
- 4123 Jiao Y., Morton Y. T. (2015). Comparison of the effect of high-latitude and equatorial
4124 ionospheric scintillation on GPS signals during the maximum of solar cycle
4125 24. *Radio Science*, 50(9), pp. 886–903.
4126 <https://doi.org/10.1002/2015RS005719>.
- 4127 Jefferson D.C., Heflin M. B., Muellerschoen R. J. (2001). Examining the C1-P1
4128 pseudorange bias. *GPS Solutions*, 4(4), pp. 25-30.
4129 <https://doi.org/10.1007/PL00012862>
- 4130 Jensen A. B. O., Ovstedal O. (2008). The effect of different tropospheric models on
4131 precise point positioning in kinematic mode. *Survey Review*, 40(308), pp.
4132 173-187.
- 4133 Jia, M., Dawson, J., & Moore, M. (2014). AUSPOS: Geoscience Australia's on-line
4134 GPS positioning service. In *Proceedings of the 27th International Technical
4135 Meeting of The Satellite Division of the Institute of Navigation (ION
4136 GNSS+)*, pp. 315-320.
- 4137 Juan, J. M., Aragon-Angel, A., Sanz, J., González-Casado, G., Rovira-Garcia, A.
4138 (2017). A method for scintillation characterization using geodetic receivers

- 4139 operating at 1 Hz. *Journal of Geodesy*, 91(11), pp. 1383-1397.
4140 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-017-1031-0>
- 4141 Kalman, R. E. (1960). A new approach to linear filtering and prediction problems.
4142 *Journal of Basic Engineering*, 82(1), pp. 35-45.
4143 <https://doi.org/10.1115/1.3662552>
- 4144 Kato, T., Terada, Y., Ito, K., Hattori, R., Abe, T., Miyake, T., Koshimura, S., Nagai, T.
4145 (2005). Tsunami due to the 2004 September 5th off the Kii peninsula
4146 earthquake, Japan, recorded by a new GPS buoy. *Earth Planets Space*, 57(4),
4147 pp. 297-301.
- 4148 King, M. A. (2009). The GPS contribution to the error budget of surface elevations
4149 derived from airborne LIDAR. *IEEE Transactions on Geoscience and*
4150 *Remote Sensing*, 47(3), pp. 874-883.
- 4151 King, M. A., Williams S. D. P. (2009). Apparent stability of GPS monumentation
4152 from short-baseline time series. *Journal of Geophysical Research*,
4153 114(B10403). doi:10.1029/2009JB006319
- 4154 Kinrade, J., Mitchell, C. N., Yin, P., Smith, N., Jarvis, M. J., Maxfield, D. J., et al.
4155 (2012). Ionospheric scintillation over Antarctica during the storm of 5–6
4156 April 2010. *Journal of Geophysical Research: Space Physics*, 117(A5).
4157 <https://doi.org/10.1029/2011JA017073>
- 4158 Kintner, P. M., Kil, H., Beach, T. L., de Paula, E. R. (2001). Fading timescales
4159 associated with GPS signals and potential consequences. *Radio Science*, 36,
4160 pp. 731–743. doi:10.1029/1999RS002310
- 4161 Kintner, P. M., Ledvina, B. M., & De Paula, E. R. (2007). GPS and ionospheric
4162 scintillations. *Space Weather*, 5(9). <https://doi.org/10.1029/2006SW000260>
- 4163 Klobuchar, J. (1987). Ionospheric Time-Delay Algorithms for Single-Frequency GPS
4164 Users. *IEEE Transactions on Aerospace and Electronic Systems*, 3, pp. 325-
4165 331.
- 4166 Kouba, J., Heroux, P. (2001). Precise point positioning using IGS orbit and clock
4167 products. *GPS Solutions*, 5(2), pp. 12-28.
4168 <https://doi.org/10.1007/PL00012883>

- 4169 Kouba, J., Springer, T. (2001). New IGS Station and Satellite Clock Combination.
4170 GPS Solutions, 4, pp. 31–36. <https://doi.org/10.1007/PL00012863>
- 4171 Kouba, J. (2009). Testing of global pressure/temperature (GPT) model and global
4172 mapping function (GMF) in GPS analyses. *Journal of Geodesy*, 83(3), pp.
4173 199-208. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-008-0229-6>
- 4174 Kouba J. (2015). A guide to using International GNSS Service (IGS) products.
4175 Geodetic Survey Division, Natural Resources Canada. [https://igs.org/wp-](https://igs.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/08/UsingIGSProductsVer21_cor.pdf)
4176 [content/uploads/2019/08/UsingIGSProductsVer21_cor.pdf](https://igs.org/wp-content/uploads/2019/08/UsingIGSProductsVer21_cor.pdf)
- 4177 Lan, Y., Shengde, C., Fritz, B.K. (2017). Current status and future trends of precision
4178 agricultural aviation technologies. *International Journal of Agricultural and*
4179 *Biological Engineering*, 10(3), pp. 1-17.
4180 <http://ijabe.org/index.php/ijabe/article/view/3088>
- 4181 Landau H., Chen X., Klose S., Leandro R., Vollath U. (2007). Trimble's RTK and
4182 DGPS solutions in comparison with precise point positioning. In: Sideris MG
4183 (ed) *Observing our changing Earth*, Springer-Verlag, Berlin Heidelberg, pp.
4184 709-718
- 4185 Larson, K. M., Bilich, A., Axelrad, P. (2007). Improving the precision of high-rate
4186 GPS. *Journal of Geophysical Research*, 112(B05422).
4187 [doi:10.1029/2006JB004367](https://doi.org/10.1029/2006JB004367)
- 4188 Laurichesse D., Mercier F. (2007). Integer ambiguity resolution on undifferenced
4189 GPS phase measurements and its application to PPP. In: *Proceedings of the*
4190 *20th international technical meeting of the satellite division of the Institute of*
4191 *Navigation (ION GNSS 2007)*, pp. 839–848.
- 4192 Leandro, R. F., Santos, M. C., Langley, R. B. (2006). UNB neutral atmosphere
4193 models: development and performance. *Proc. ION NTM*, Institute of
4194 Navigation, Monterey, California, USA, 18–20 January 2006, pp. 564-573.
4195 <https://www.ion.org/publications/abstract.cfm?articleID=6562>
- 4196 Leandro R., Langley R. B., Santos M. C. (2007a). Estimation of P2-C2 biases by
4197 means of precise point positioning. In: *Proceedings of the 63rd Annual*
4198 *Meeting of The Institute of Navigation*, Cambridge, US, pp. 225-231.

- 4199 Leandro, R. F., Santos M. C., and Langley R. B. (2007b). GAPS: The GPS Analysis
4200 and Positioning Software – A Brief Overview. Proceedings of the 20th
4201 International Technical Meeting of the Science for a Sustainable Planet,
4202 International Association of Geodesy Symposia, 139.
- 4203 Leandro, R., Landau, H., Nitschke, M., Glocker, M., Seeger, S., Chen, X., Deking,
4204 A., BenTahar, M., Zhang, F., Ferguson, K., et al. (2011). RTX positioning:
4205 the next generation of cm-accurate real-time GNSS positioning. In:
4206 Proceedings of the 24th International Technical Meeting of the Satellite
4207 Division of the Institute of Navigation (ION GNSS), Portland, OR, Sept 19–
4208 23, pp. 1460–1475.
- 4209 Leick, A. (1995). GPS satellite surveying, 2nd Ed., Wiley, New York.
- 4210 Levy, L. J. (1997). The Kalman filter: navigation's integration workhorse. GPS
4211 World, 8(9), pp. 65-71.
- 4212 Li, G., Ning, B., Ren, Z., Hu, L. (2010). Statistics of GPS ionospheric scintillation
4213 and irregularities over polar regions at solar minimum. GPS Solutions, 14(4),
4214 pp. 331–341. doi:10.1007/s10291-009-0156-x
- 4215 Li, P., Zhang, X., Ren, X. et al. (2016). Generating GPS satellite fractional cycle bias
4216 for ambiguity-fixed precise point positioning. GPS Solutions, 20, pp. 771–
4217 782. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-015-0483-z>
- 4218 Li, X., Ge, M., Dai, X., Ren, X., Fritsche, M., Wickert, J., & Schuh, H. (2015).
4219 Accuracy and reliability of multi-GNSS real-time precise positioning: GPS,
4220 GLONASS, BeiDou, and Galileo. Journal of Geodesy, 89(6), pp. 607-635.
4221 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-019-0852-0>
- 4222 Liu, T., Chen, H., Chen, Q., Jiang, W., Laurichesse, D., An, X., & Geng, T. (2021).
4223 Characteristics of phase bias from CNES and its application in multi-
4224 frequency and multi-GNSS precise point positioning with ambiguity
4225 resolution. GPS Solutions, 25, pp. 1-13. [https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-021-](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-021-01100-7)
4226 01100-7
- 4227 Liu, T., Zhang, B., Yuan, Y., Li, Z., & Wang, N. (2019). Multi-GNSS triple-
4228 frequency differential code bias (DCB) determination with precise point

- 4229 positioning (PPP). *Journal of Geodesy*, 93(5), pp. 765-784.
4230 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-019-01229-x>
- 4231 Liu, Y., Lou, Y., Ye, S., Zhang, R., Song, W., Zhang, X., Li, Q. (2017). Assessment of
4232 PPP integer ambiguity resolution using GPS, GLONASS and BeiDou (IGSO,
4233 MEO) constellations. *GPS Solutions*, 21(4), pp. 1647-1659.
4234 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-017-0641-6>
- 4235 Liu, Z. (2011). A new automated cycle slip detection and repair method for a single
4236 dual-frequency GPS receiver. *Journal of Geodesy*, 85(3), pp. 171–183.
4237 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-010-0426-y>
- 4238 Lou Y., Zheng F., Gu S., Wang C., Guo H., Feng Y. (2016). Multi-GNSS precise
4239 point positioning with raw single-frequency and dual-frequency measurement
4240 models. *GPS Solutions*, 20(4), pp. 849-862. [http://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-](http://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-015-0495-8)
4241 015-0495-8
- 4242 Loyer, S., Banville, S., Geng, J., & Strasser, S. (2021). Exchanging satellite attitude
4243 quaternions for improved GNSS data processing consistency. *Advances in*
4244 *Space Research*, 68(6), pp. 2441-2452.
4245 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.asr.2021.04.049>
- 4246 Luo, X., Lou, Y., Xiao, Q., Gu, S., Chen, B., Liu, Z. (2018). Investigation of
4247 ionospheric scintillation effects on BDS precise point positioning at low-
4248 latitude regions. *GPS Solutions*, 22(63). [https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-018-](https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-018-0728-8)
4249 0728-8
- 4250 Luo, X., Gu, S., Lou, Y., Chen, B., Song, W. (2020). Better thresholds and weights to
4251 improve GNSS PPP under ionospheric scintillation activity at low latitudes.
4252 *GPS Solutions*, 24(17). <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-019-0924-1>
- 4253 Luo, X., Du, J., Galera Monico, J. F., Xiong, C., Liu, J., & Liang, X. (2022). ROTI -
4254 Based Stochastic Model to Improve GNSS Precise Point Positioning Under
4255 Severe Geomagnetic Storm Activity. *Space Weather*, 20(7), e2022SW003114.
4256 <https://doi.org/10.1029/2022SW003114>
- 4257 Ma, H., Zhao, Q., Verhagen, S., Psychas, D., Liu, X. (2020). Assessing the
4258 Performance of Multi-GNSS PPP-RTK in the Local Area. *Remote Sensing*,
4259 12(20), p. 3343. <https://doi.org/10.3390/rs12203343>

- 4260 Ma, H., Psychas, D., Xing, X., Zhao, Q., Verhagen, S., & Liu, X. (2021). Influence
4261 of the inhomogeneous troposphere on GNSS positioning and integer
4262 ambiguity resolution. *Advances in Space Research*, 67(6), pp. 1914-1928.
4263 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.asr.2020.12.043>
- 4264 Madore, B., Imahori, G., Kum, J., White, S., Worthem, A. (2018). NOAA's use of
4265 remote sensing technology and the coastal mapping program. *OCEANS 2018*
4266 *MTS/IEEE Charleston*, pp. 1-7, doi:10.1109/OCEANS.2018.8604932
- 4267 Malys, S., Jensen, P. A. (1990). Geodetic Point Positioning with GPS Carrier Beat
4268 Phase Data from the CASA UNO Experiment. *Geophysical Research Letters*,
4269 17(5), pp. 651-654. <https://doi.org/10.1029/GL017i005p00651>
- 4270 Mannucci, A. J., Wilson, B. D., Yuan, D. N., Ho, C. H., Lindqwister, U. J., & Runge,
4271 T. F. (1998). A global mapping technique for GPS-derived ionospheric total
4272 electron content measurements. *Radio Science*, 33(3), pp. 565-582.
4273 <https://doi.org/10.1029/97RS02707>
- 4274 Marques, H. A. S., Monico, J. F. G., Marques, H. A. (2016). Performance of the L2C
4275 civil GPS signal under various ionospheric scintillation effects. *GPS*
4276 *Solutions*, 20(2), pp. 139-149. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-015-0472-2>
- 4277 Marques, H. A., Marques, H. A. S., Aquino, M., Veetil, S. V., Monico, J. F. G.
4278 (2018). Accuracy assessment of Precise Point Positioning with multi-
4279 constellation GNSS data under ionospheric scintillation effects. *Journal of*
4280 *Space Weather and Space Climate*, 8(A15).
4281 <https://doi.org/10.1051/swsc/2017043>
- 4282 Masoumi, S., McClusky, S., Koulali, A., & Tregoning, P. (2017). A directional model
4283 of tropospheric horizontal gradients in Global Positioning System and its
4284 application for particular weather scenarios. *Journal of Geophysical*
4285 *Research: Atmospheres*, 122(8), pp. 4401-4425.
4286 <https://doi.org/10.1002/2016JD026184>
- 4287 McDonald K.D. (2002). The modernization of GPS: Plans, new capabilities and the
4288 future relationship to Galileo. *Journal of Global Positioning System*, 1(1), pp.
4289 1-17.

- 4290 Meggs, R. W., Mitchell, C. N., Honary, F. (2008). GPS scintillation over the
4291 European arctic during the November 2004 storms. *GPS Solutions*, 12, pp.
4292 281–287. doi:10.1007/s10291-008-0090-3
- 4293 Melbourne, W. G. (1985). The case for ranging in GPS-based geodetic systems. In
4294 Proceedings of the first international symposium on precise positioning with
4295 the Global Positioning System, US Department of Commerce Rockville,
4296 Maryland, pp. 373-386.
- 4297 Mitchell, C. N., Alfonsi, L., De Franceschi, G., Lester, M., Romano, V., Wernik,
4298 A.W. (2005). GPS TEC and scintillation measurements from the polar
4299 ionosphere during the October 2003 storm. *Geophysical Research Letters*,
4300 32(L12S03). doi:10.1029/2004GL021644
- 4301 Mohammed, J. (2017). Precise Point Positioning (PPP): GPS vs. GLONASS and
4302 GPS+GLONASS with an alternative strategy for Tropospheric Zenith Total
4303 Delay (ZTD) Estimation. Ph.D. thesis, University of Nottingham.
4304 <http://eprints.nottingham.ac.uk/45468/>
- 4305 Montenbruck, O., and Gill, E. (2000). Real-time estimation of sgp4 orbital elements
4306 from gps navigation data. In *International Symposium Space Flight*
4307 *Dynamics*, pp. 26-30. Biarritz, France.
- 4308 Montenbruck, O., Gill, E., & Lutze, F. (2002). Satellite orbits: models, methods, and
4309 applications. *Applied Mechanics Reviews*, 55(2), pp. B27-B28.
4310 <https://doi.org/10.1115/1.1451162>
- 4311 Moraes, A., Costa, E., de Paula, E., Perella, W., Monico, J. (2014). Extended
4312 ionospheric amplitude scintillation model for GPS receivers. *Radio Science*,
4313 49(5), pp. 315-329. <https://doi.org/10.1002/2013RS005307>
- 4314 Nakagami, M. (1960). The m-distribution: a general formula of intensity distribution
4315 of rapid fading. In: Hoffman WC (ed) *Statistical methods in radio wave*
4316 *propagation*. Pergamon, New York, pp. 33–36.
- 4317 Nava, B., Coisson, P., Radicella, S.M. (2008). A new version of the NeQuick
4318 ionosphere electron density model. *Journal of Atmospheric and Solar-*
4319 *Terrestrial Physics*, 70, pp. 1856–1862.

- 4320 Niell A. E. (1996). Global mapping functions for the atmosphere delay at radio
4321 wavelengths. *Journal of Geophysical Research*, 101(B2), pp. 3227-3246.
- 4322 Nischan, Thomas (2016). GFZRNX - RINEX GNSS Data Conversion and
4323 Manipulation Toolbox. GFZ Data Services.
4324 <http://dx.doi.org/10.5880/GFZ.1.1.2016.002>
- 4325 Noll, C., Bock, Y., Habrich, H. Moore, A. (2009). Development of data infrastructure
4326 to support scientific analysis for the International GNSS Service. *Journal of*
4327 *Geodesy*, 83(3-4), pp. 309–325. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-008-0245-6>
- 4328 Odijk, D., Zhang, B., Khodabandeh, A., Odolinski, R., Teunissen, P. J. G. (2016). On
4329 the estimability of parameters in undifferenced, uncombined GNSS network
4330 and PPP-RTK user models by means of S-system theory. *Journal of Geodesy*,
4331 90(1), pp. 15-44. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-015-0854-9>
- 4332 Oliver, M. A., and Webster, R. (1990). Kriging: a method of interpolation for
4333 geographical information systems. *International Journal of Geographical*
4334 *Information System*, 4(3), pp. 313-332.
- 4335 OS-SIS-ICD (2021). European GNSS (Galileo) OpenService. Signal in space
4336 interface control document. Issue 2.0. [https://www.gsc-](https://www.gsc-europa.eu/sites/default/files/sites/all/files/Galileo_OS_SIS_ICD_v2.0.pdf)
4337 [europa.eu/sites/default/files/sites/all/files/Galileo_OS_SIS_ICD_v2.0.pdf](https://www.gsc-europa.eu/sites/default/files/sites/all/files/Galileo_OS_SIS_ICD_v2.0.pdf).
4338 European Union.
- 4339 Pan, L., Zhang, X., Li, X., Li, X., Lu, C., Liu, J. (2019). Satellite availability and
4340 point positioning accuracy evaluation on a global scale for integration of
4341 GPS, GLONASS, BDS and Galileo. *Advances in Space Research*, 63(9), pp.
4342 2696-2710. <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.asr.2017.07.029>
- 4343 Park, J., Veetil, S. V., Aquino, M., Yang, L., Cesaroni, C. (2017). Mitigation of
4344 ionospheric effects on GNSS positioning at low latitudes. *NAVIGATION:*
4345 *Journal of the Institute of Navigation*, 64(1), pp. 67–74.
4346 <https://doi.org/10.1002/navi.177>
- 4347 Paziewski, J., & Sieradzki, R. (2020). Enhanced wide-area multi-GNSS RTK and
4348 rapid static positioning in the presence of ionospheric disturbances. *Earth,*
4349 *Planets and Space*, 72(1), pp. 1-16. [https://doi.org/10.1186/s40623-020-](https://doi.org/10.1186/s40623-020-01238-7)
4350 [01238-7](https://doi.org/10.1186/s40623-020-01238-7)

- 4351 Penna, N., Dodson, A., & Chen, W. (2001). Assessment of EGNOS tropospheric
4352 correction model. *The Journal of Navigation*, 54(1), pp. 37-55.
4353 <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0373463300001107>
- 4354 Petovello, M. G. (2003). Real-time integration of a tactical-grade IMU and GPS for
4355 high-accuracy positioning and navigation. Ph.D. thesis, University of
4356 Calgary.
4357 https://www.ucalgary.ca/engo_webdocs/GL/03.20173.MGPetovello.pdf
- 4358 Pi, X., Mannucci, A. J., Lindqwister, U. J., Ho, C. M. (1997). Monitoring of global
4359 ionospheric irregularities using the worldwide GPS network. *Geophysical*
4360 *Research Letters*, 24(18), pp. 2283-2286. <https://doi.org/10.1029/97GL02273>
- 4361 Pi, X, Iijima, B. A., Lu, W. (2017). Effects of ionospheric scintillation on GNSS-
4362 Based positioning. *NAVIGATION: Journal of the Institute of Navigation*,
4363 64(1), pp. 3-22. <https://doi.org/10.1002/navi.182>
- 4364 Picot, N., Case, K., Desai, S., & Vincent, P. (2003). AVISO and PODAAC user
4365 handbook, Issue 5, Revision 1. IGDR and GDR Jason products.
4366 SMM_MU_M5_OP_13184_CN (AVISO) JPL D_21352 (PODAAC).
- 4367 Píriz, R., Mozo, A., Navarro, P., & Rodríguez, D. (2008). MagicGNSS: Precise
4368 GNSS products out of the box. In *Proceedings of the 21st International*
4369 *Technical Meeting of the Satellite Division of The Institute of Navigation*
4370 *(ION GNSS)*, pp. 1242-1251.
- 4371 Prieto-Cerdeira, R., Orús-Pérez R., Breeuwer E., Lucas-Rodríguez R., and Falcone
4372 M. (2014). Innovation: The European Way. Performance of the Galileo
4373 Single-Frequency Ionospheric Correction During In-Orbit Validation. In:
4374 *GPS World*, pp. 53–58.
- 4375 Prikryl, P., Jayachandran, P. T., Mushini, S. C., Chadwick, R. (2011a). Climatology
4376 of GPS phase scintillation and HF radar backscatter for the high-latitude
4377 ionosphere under solar minimum conditions. *Annales Geophysicae*, 29, pp.
4378 377–392. doi:10.5194/angeo-29-377-2011
- 4379 Prikryl, P., Spogli, L., Jayachandran, P. T., Kinrade, J., et al. (2011b).
4380 Interhemispheric comparison of GPS phase scintillation at high latitudes

- 4381 during the magnetic-cloud-induced geomagnetic storm of 5–7 April 2010.
4382 *Annales Geophysicae*, 29, pp. 2287–2304. doi:10.5194/angeo-29-2287-2011
- 4383 Psychas, D., Verhagen, S. (2020). Real-Time PPP-RTK Performance Analysis Using
4384 Ionospheric Corrections from Multi-Scale Network Configurations. *Sensors*,
4385 20(11), p. 3012. <https://doi.org/10.3390/s20113012>
- 4386 Revnivykh S. (2008). Glonass status and progress. In: Proceedings of ION GNSS
4387 21st International Technical Meeting of the Satellite Division, Savannah, GA,
4388 pp. 431-452.
- 4389 Rizos, C. (2007). Alternatives to current GPS-RTK services and some implications
4390 for CORS infrastructure and operations. *GPS Solutions*, 11, pp. 151–158.
4391 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-007-0056-x>
- 4392 Roman, D. R., Childers, V. A. (2013). The GRAV-D Project: Focus on Alaska.
4393 ISCORD 2013: Planning for Sustainable Cold Regions, Anchorage, Alaska,
4394 United States. *Journal of Surveying Engineering - ASCE*.
4395 <https://doi.org/10.1061/9780784412978.028>
- 4396 Saastamoinen, J. (1972). Atmospheric Correction for the Troposphere and
4397 Stratosphere in Radio Ranging of Satellites, The Use of Artificial Satellites
4398 for Geodesy, Geophysical Monograph Series, AGU, Washington, D.C., 15,
4399 pp. 247-251. <https://doi.org/10.1029/GM015p0247>
- 4400 Saastamoinen J. (1973). Contribution to the theory of atmospheric refraction:
4401 Refraction corrections in satellite geodesy. *Bulletin Géodésique*, 107(1), pp.
4402 13-34.
- 4403 Schwarz, C. R. (2008). Heuristic weighting and data conditioning in the National
4404 Geodetic Survey rapid static GPS software. *Journal of Surveying
4405 Engineering – ASCE*, 134(3), pp. 76-82.
4406 [https://doi.org/10.1061/\(ASCE\)0733-9453\(2008\)134:3\(76\)](https://doi.org/10.1061/(ASCE)0733-9453(2008)134:3(76))
- 4407 Septentrio (2015). *PolarX Application Manual v2.5.0*. Septentrio Satellite
4408 Navigation, Leuven, Belgium.
- 4409 Shi, C., Guo, S., Gu, S., Yang, X., Gong, X., Deng, Z., Ge, M., & Schuh, H. (2018).
4410 Multi-GNSS satellite clock estimation constrained with oscillator noise

- 4411 model in the existence of data discontinuity. *Journal of Geodesy*, 93(4), pp.
4412 515–528. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-018-1178-3>
- 4413 Shi, C., Zhao, Q., Geng, J., Lou, Y., Ge, M., Liu, J. (2008). Recent development of
4414 PANDA software in GNSS data processing. *Proceedings of SPIE 7285*,
4415 *International Conference on Earth Observation Data Processing and Analysis*
4416 *(ICEODPA)*, 72851S, <https://doi.org/10.1117/12.816261>
- 4417 Silva, H. A., Camargo, P. O., Monico, J. F. G., Aquino, M., Marques, H. A., De
4418 Franceschi, G., Dodson, A. (2010). Stochastic modelling considering
4419 ionospheric scintillation effects on GNSS relative and point positioning.
4420 *Advances in Space Research*, 45(9), pp. 1113-1121.
4421 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.asr.2009.10.009>
- 4422 Skone, S., Kundsén, K., de Jong, M. (2001). Limitation in GPS receiver tracking
4423 performance under ionospheric scintillation conditions. *Physics and*
4424 *Chemistry of the Earth (A)*, 26, pp. 613–621. [https://doi.org/10.1016/S1464-](https://doi.org/10.1016/S1464-1895(01)00110-7)
4425 [1895\(01\)00110-7](https://doi.org/10.1016/S1464-1895(01)00110-7)
- 4426 Smith, D. A., & Roman, D. R. (2010). How NOAA's GRAV-D project impacts and
4427 contributes to NOAA science. NOAA, April 2010.
- 4428 Soycan, M. A. (2012). Quality Evaluation of Precise Point Positioning within the
4429 Bernese GPS Software Version 5.0. *Arabian Journal for Science and*
4430 *Engineering*, 37, pp. 147–162. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s13369-011-0162-5>
- 4431 Spogli, L., Alfonsi, L., De Franceschi, G., Romano, V., Aquino, M., Dodson, A.
4432 (2009). Climatology of GPS ionospheric scintillations over high and mid-
4433 latitude European regions. *Annales Geophysicae*, 27, pp. 3429–3437.
- 4434 Spogli, L., Alfonsi, L., Romano, V., De Franceschi, G., Joao Francisco, G. M.,
4435 Hirokazu Shimabukuro, M., Bougard, B., Aquino, M. (2013). Assessing the
4436 GNSS scintillation climate over Brazil under increasing solar activity. *Journal*
4437 *of Atmospheric and Solar-Terrestrial Physics*, 105, pp. 199-206.
4438 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.jastp.2013.10.003>
- 4439 Sreeja, V., Aquino, M., Elmas, Z. G. (2011). Impact of ionospheric scintillation on
4440 GNSS receiver tracking performance over Latin America: Introducing the

- 4441 concept of tracking jitter variance maps. *Space Weather*, 9(10), p. S10002.
4442 <https://doi.org/10.1029/2011SW000707>
- 4443 Sreeja, V., Aquino, M., Elmas, Z. G., Forte, B. (2012). Correlation analysis between
4444 ionospheric scintillation levels and receiver tracking performance. *Space*
4445 *Weather*, 10(6), S06005. <https://doi.org/10.1029/2012sw000769>
- 4446 Sreeja, V. (2016). Impact and mitigation of space weather effects on GNSS receiver
4447 performance. *Geoscience Letters*, 3(24). [https://doi.org/10.1186/s40562-016-](https://doi.org/10.1186/s40562-016-0057-0)
4448 [0057-0](https://doi.org/10.1186/s40562-016-0057-0)
- 4449 Steigenberger, P., Thöler, S., Montenbruck, O. (2018). GNSS satellite transmit
4450 power and its impact on orbit determination. *Journal of Geodesy*, 92, pp. 609-
4451 624. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-017-1082-2>.
- 4452 Subirana, J. S., Zornoza, J. M. J., Hernández-Pajares, M. (2013). *Global Navigation*
4453 *Satellite Systems: Volume I: Fundamentals and Algorithms*. Fletcher, K. (ed),
4454 ESA Communications, Leiden, the Netherlands.
- 4455 Susi, M., Andreotti, M., Aquino, M., Dodson, A. (2017). Tuning a Kalman filter
4456 carrier tracking algorithm in the presence of ionospheric scintillation. *GPS*
4457 *Solutions*, 21, pp. 1149-1160. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-016-0597-y>
- 4458 Tavasci, L., Vecchi, E., & Gandolfi, S. (2021). Performance of Atlas GNSS Global
4459 Correction Service for High-Accuracy Positioning. *Journal of Surveying*
4460 *Engineering-ASCE*, 147(4), 05021005.
- 4461 Teferle, F. N., Orliac, E. J., Bingley, R. M. (2007). An assessment of Bernese GPS
4462 software precise point positioning using IGS final products for global site
4463 velocities. *GPS Solutions*, 11(3), pp. 205-213.
4464 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-006-0051-7>
- 4465 Teunissen, P. J. G., De Jonge, P. J., & Tiberius, C. C. J. M. (1995). The LAMBDA
4466 method for fast GPS surveying. In *International Symposium GPS Technology*
4467 *Applications*, Bucharest, Romania (September).
- 4468 Teunissen, P. J. G. (1998). Quality control and GPS. In *GPS for Geodesy*. Springer,
4469 Berlin, Heidelberg, pp. 271-318.
- 4470 Teunissen, P. J. G., Joosten, P., & Odijk, D. (1999). The reliability of GPS ambiguity
4471 resolution. *GPS Solutions*, 2(3), pp. 63-69. doi:10.1007/PL00012758

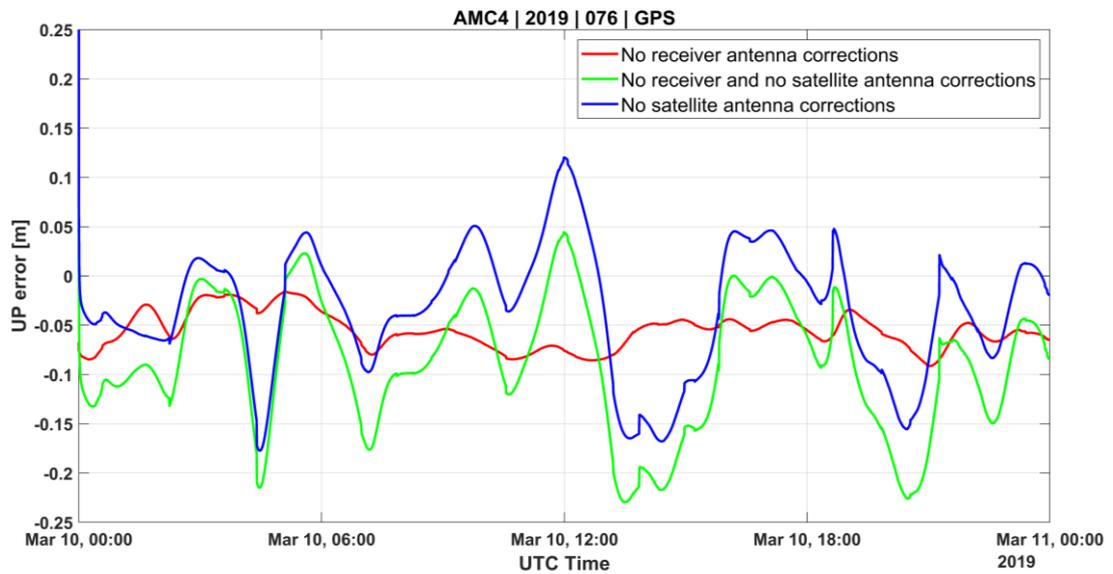
- 4472 Teunissen, P. J. G., and Khodabandeh A. (2015). Review and principles of PPP-RTK
4473 methods. *Journal of Geodesy*, 89(3), pp. 217–240.
4474 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-015-0854-9>
- 4475 United Nations (2019). Department of Economic and Social Affairs, Population
4476 Division, *World Population Prospects 2019: Highlights*, ST/ESA/SER.A/423.
4477 Accessed: October 2021.
4478 https://population.un.org/wpp/Publications/Files/WPP2019_Highlights.pdf
- 4479 Van Dierendonck, A. J., Klobuchar, J., Hua, Q. (1993). Ionospheric scintillation
4480 monitoring using commercial single frequency C/A code receivers.
4481 Proceedings of ION ITM Satellite Division, Institute of Navigation, Salt
4482 Lake City, Utah, USA, September 22-24, pp. 1333-1342.
4483 <https://www.ion.org/publications/abstract.cfm?articleID=4318>
- 4484 Vani, B. C., Shimabukuro, M. H., Monico, J. F. G. (2017). Visual exploration and
4485 analysis of ionospheric scintillation monitoring data: The ISMR Query Tool.
4486 *Computers & Geosciences*, 104, pp. 125-134.
4487 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.cageo.2016.08.022>
- 4488 Vani, B. C., Forte, B., Monico, J. F. G., Skone, S., Shimabukuro, M.H., Moraes,
4489 A.O., Portella, I.P., Marques, H.A. (2019). A novel approach to improve
4490 GNSS Precise Point Positioning during strong ionospheric scintillation:
4491 theory and demonstration. *IEEE Transactions on Vehicular Technology*, 68,
4492 pp. 4391–4403. <https://doi.org/10.1109/TVT.2019.2903988>
- 4493 Verhagen, S., Teunissen P. J. G. (2017). Least-Squares Estimation and Kalman
4494 Filtering. In *Springer Handbook of Global Navigation Satellite Systems*, 1st
4495 ed., Teunissen, P. J. G., Montenbruck, O. (eds.), Springer International
4496 Publishing: Cham, Switzerland, pp. 639-660. https://doi.org/10.1007/978-3-319-42928-1_22
- 4498 Veetil S.V., Aquino M., Marques H. A., Moraes A. (2020). Mitigation of ionospheric
4499 scintillation effects on GNSS precise point positioning (PPP) at low latitudes.
4500 *Journal of Geodesy*, 94(15). <https://doi.org/10.1007/s00190-020-01345-z>
- 4501 Welch, G., & Bishop, G. (1995). An introduction to the Kalman filter. Department of
4502 Computer Science University of North Carolina at Chapel Hill Chapel Hill,
4503 NC. Updated: Monday, July 24, 2006.

- 4504 Weng, D., Ji, S., Chen, W., Liu, Z. (2014). Assessment and mitigation of ionospheric
4505 disturbance effects on GPS accuracy and integrity. *The Journal of*
4506 *Navigation*, 67(3), pp. 371–384. <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0373463314000046>
- 4507 Wieser, A., & Brunner, F. K. (2000). An extended weight model for GPS phase
4508 observations. *Earth, Planets and Space*, 52(10), pp. 777-782.
4509 <https://doi.org/10.1186/BF03352281>
- 4510 Wübbena, G., Schmitz, M., & Bagge, A. (2014). PPP with ambiguity resolution (AR)
4511 using RTCM-SSR. In: IGS Workshop.
- 4512 Wübbena G., Schmitz M., Bagg A. (2005). PPP-RTK: precise point positioning
4513 using state-space representation in RTK networks. In: *Proceedings of ION*
4514 *GNSS*, pp. 13–16.
- 4515 Wübbena, G., Hannover, U. (1985). SOFTWARE DEVELOPMENTS FOR
4516 GEODETIC POSITIONING WITH GPS. In *Positioning with GPS-1985:*
4517 *Proceedings, First International Symposium on Precise Positioning with the*
4518 *Global Positioning System, Rockville, Maryland, April 15-19, 1985 (Vol. 1,*
4519 *p. 403). US Department of Commerce, National Oceanic and Atmospheric*
4520 *Administration, National Ocean Service.*
- 4521 Xia, F., Ye, S., Xia, P., Zhao, L., Jiang, N., Chen, D., Hu, G. (2019). Assessing the
4522 latest performance of Galileo-only PPP and the contribution of Galileo to
4523 Multi-GNSS PPP. *Advances in Space Research*, 63(9), pp. 2784-2795.
4524 <https://doi.org/10.1016/j.asr.2018.06.008>
- 4525 Xu, R., Liu, Z., Chen, W. (2015). Improved FLL-assisted PLL with in-phase pre-
4526 filtering to mitigate amplitude scintillation effects. *GPS Solutions*, 19, pp.
4527 263-276. <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-014-0385-5>
- 4528 Yacoub, M.D. (2007). The α - μ distribution: a physical fading model for the Stacy
4529 distribution. *IEEE Transactions on Vehicular Technology*, 56, pp. 24–27.
4530 <https://doi.org/10.1109/TVT.2006.883753>
- 4531 Yang, Y., Mao, Y. & Sun, B. (2020). Basic performance and future developments of
4532 BeiDou global navigation satellite system. *Satellite Navigation*, 1(1), pp. 1-8.
4533 <https://doi.org/10.1186/s43020-019-0006-0>

- 4534 Yeh, C., Chao-Han, L. (1982). Radio wave scintillations in the ionosphere.
4535 Proceedings of IEEE, 70(4), pp. 324-360.
4536 <https://doi.org/10.1109/PROC.1982.12313>
- 4537 Yousif H., El-Rabbany A. (2007). Assessment of several interpolation methods for
4538 precise GPS orbit. The Journal of Navigation, 60(3), pp. 443-455.
4539 <https://doi.org/10.1017/S0373463307004250>
- 4540 Zaminpardaz, S., Teunissen, P. J. G. (2017). Analysis of Galileo IOV + FOC signals
4541 and E5 RTK performance. GPS Solutions, 21(4), pp. 1855-1870.
4542 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-017-0659-9>
- 4543 Zhang, L., Morton, Y. (2009). Tracking GPS signals under ionosphere scintillation
4544 conditions. In: Proceedings of ION-GNSS-2009, Institute of Navigation,
4545 Savannah, GA, USA, September 2009, pp. 227–234.
- 4546 Zhang, X., Guo, F., Zhou, P. (2014). Improved precise point positioning in the
4547 presence of ionospheric scintillation. GPS Solutions, 18, pp. 51–60.
4548 <https://doi.org/10.1007/s10291-012-0309-1>
- 4549 Zumberge, J. F., Heflin, M. B., Jefferson, D. C., Watkins, M. M. and Webb, F. H.
4550 (1997). Precise point positioning for the efficient and robust analysis of GPS
4551 data from large networks. Journal of Geophysical Research: Solid Earth, 102,
4552 pp. 5005-5017. <https://doi.org/10.1029/96JB03860>
- 4553 Zuo, X., Jiang, X., Li, P., Wang, J., Ge, M., Schuh, H. (2021). A square root
4554 information filter for multi-GNSS real-time precise clock estimation. Satellite
4555 Navigation, 2(1), pp. 1-14. <https://doi.org/10.1186/s43020-021-00060-0>
- 4556
- 4557

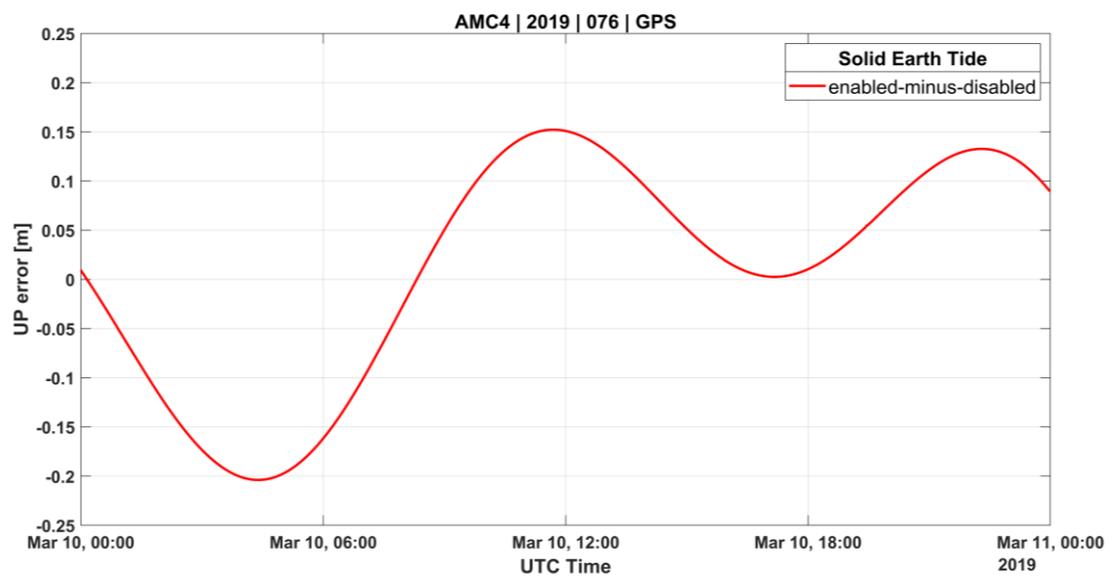
4558 Appendix A: PPP correction model effects

4559 The following figures show the positioning effect of correction models that are
4560 commonly applied to single-receiver positioning such as PPP. In these examples, the
4561 vertical positioning error component is given for static PPP over a 24-hour period
4562 with individual correction models disabled.



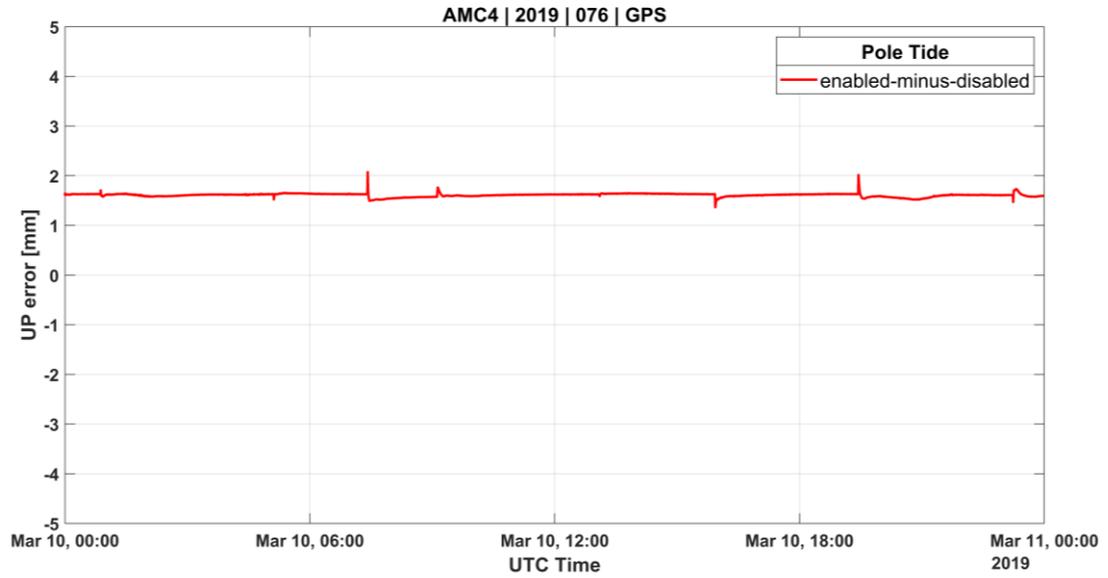
4563
4564 **Figure A.1.** Vertical kinematic PPP errors wrt. full-model processing over a 24-hour
4565 period with satellite and receiver PCO and PCV corrections enabled and disabled.

4566

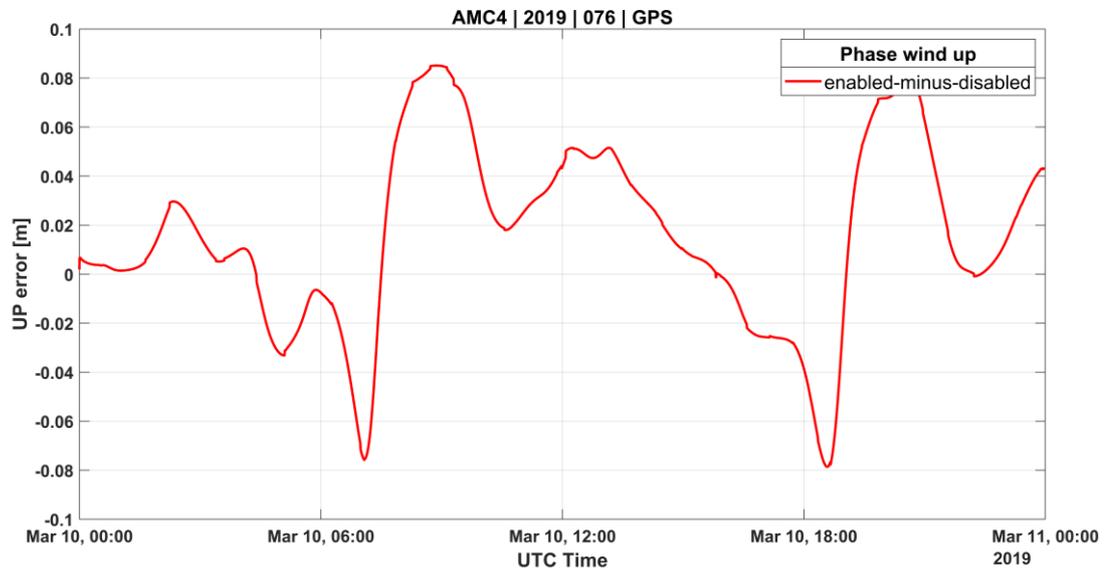


4567

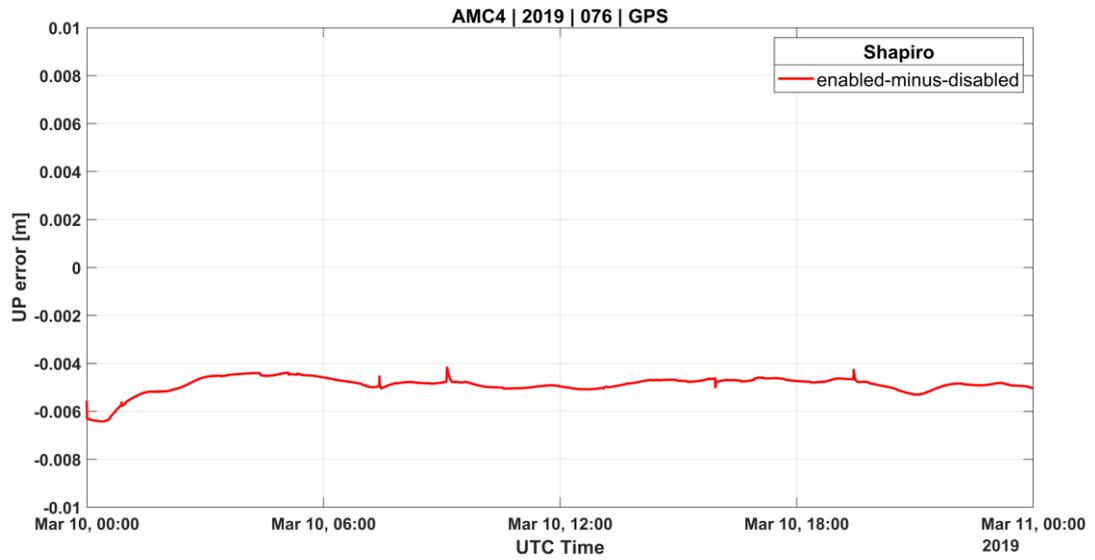
4568 **Figure A.2.** Vertical kinematic PPP errors wrt. full-model processing over a 24-hour
4569 period with solid earth tide corrections enabled and disabled.
4570



4571 **Figure A.3.** Vertical kinematic PPP errors wrt. full-model processing over a 24-hour
4572 period with pole tide corrections enabled and disabled.
4573
4574



4575 **Figure A.4.** Vertical kinematic PPP errors wrt. full-model processing over a 24-hour
4576 period with carrier phase wind up corrections enabled and disabled.
4577
4578



4579

4580

4581

Figure A.5. Vertical kinematic PPP errors wrt. full-model processing over a 24-hour period with relativistic corrections enabled and disabled.

4582

4583

4584 **Appendix B: Professional development**
4585 **and accomplishments during this PhD**

4586 **TREASURE secondments**

4587 Collaboration among TREASURE partners occurred during TREASURE
4588 secondments that took place during the PhD:

- 4589 • Hosted by Alezi Teodolini, February-March, 2018, São Paulo, Brazil
- 4590 • Hosted by Curtin University, August-September, 2018, Perth, Australia
- 4591 • Hosted by Oregon State University, May-July, 2019, Oregon, United States

4592

4593 **TREASURE workshops**

4594 Stages of this research were presented at the following TREASURE workshops
4595 during the development of this PhD:

- 4596 • *Initial Developments and Interaction with Academia and Industry*, April 17-
4597 18, 2018, Rome, Italy
- 4598 • *A response to user needs in PPP and RTK*, May 21-22, 2019, Toulouse,
4599 France
- 4600 • *Appraisal of scientific and technological output*, May 11-13, 2020, Webinar
- 4601 • *The Ultimate Real Time EGNSS Solution: achievements and the near future*,
4602 October 19-21, 2020, Webinar.

4603

4604 **TREASURE training**

4605 Training opportunities organized by TREASURE provided key technical
4606 developments and discussions with academic and industry leaders in GNSS
4607 technologies:

- 4608 • *GNSS, EGNSS and related high accuracy positioning techniques and*
4609 *applications*, September 11-15, 2017, Nottingham, United Kingdom
- 4610 • Transferable skills week, November 12-16, 2018, Nottingham, United
4611 Kingdom

- 4612 • *PPP and RTK error modelling: the challenges for ambiguity resolution,*
4613 November 19-22, 2018, Bath, United Kingdom
- 4614 • *State of the art of EGNSS high accuracy positioning: what can Galileo bring*
4615 *to the table?*, December 4-8, 2019, Torino, Italy

4616

4617 **Other achievements**

4618 *Conference presentation*

- 4619 • AGU Fall Meeting, December 9-13, 2019, San Francisco, US
- 4620 ○ Weaver, B., Aquino, M., Vadakke-Veetil, S. (2019). G13A-04 -
4621 Exploiting Multi-GNSS Measurements to Improve Precise Point
4622 Positioning (PPP) Performance Under Scintillation Conditions.

4623 *Dissemination*

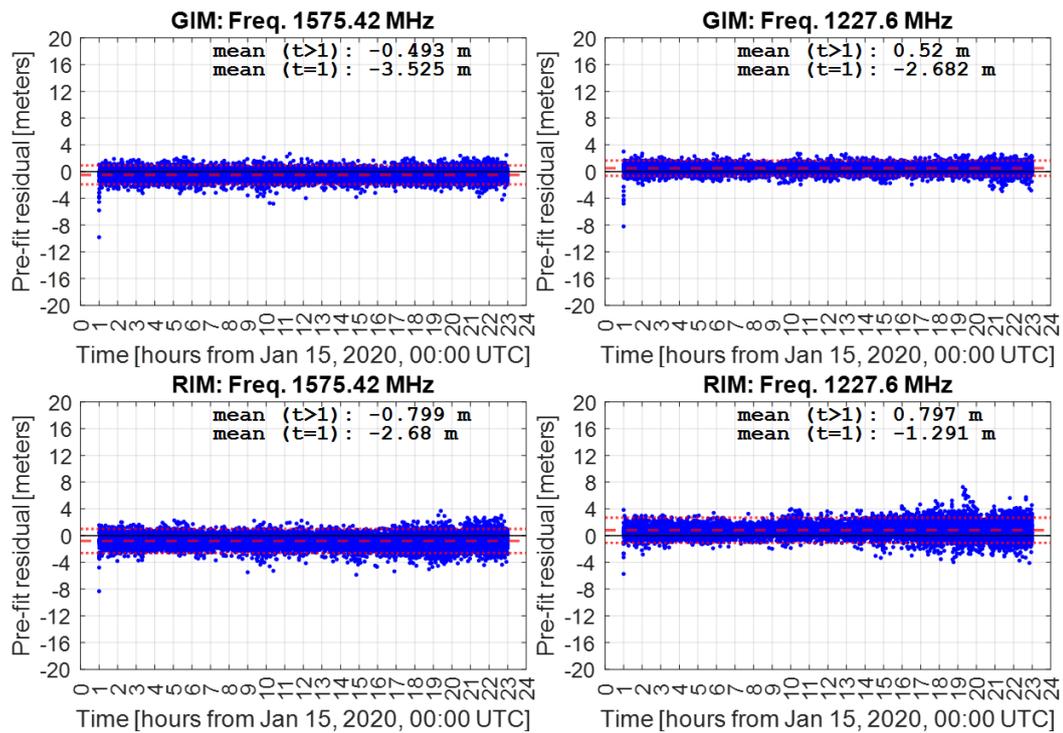
- 4624 • Farming by Satellite competition runner-up, in collaboration with
4625 TREASURE fellows, December 4-6, 2018 Marseille, France.
- 4626 • I'm an engineer get me out of here! Space zone winner (2019).

4627

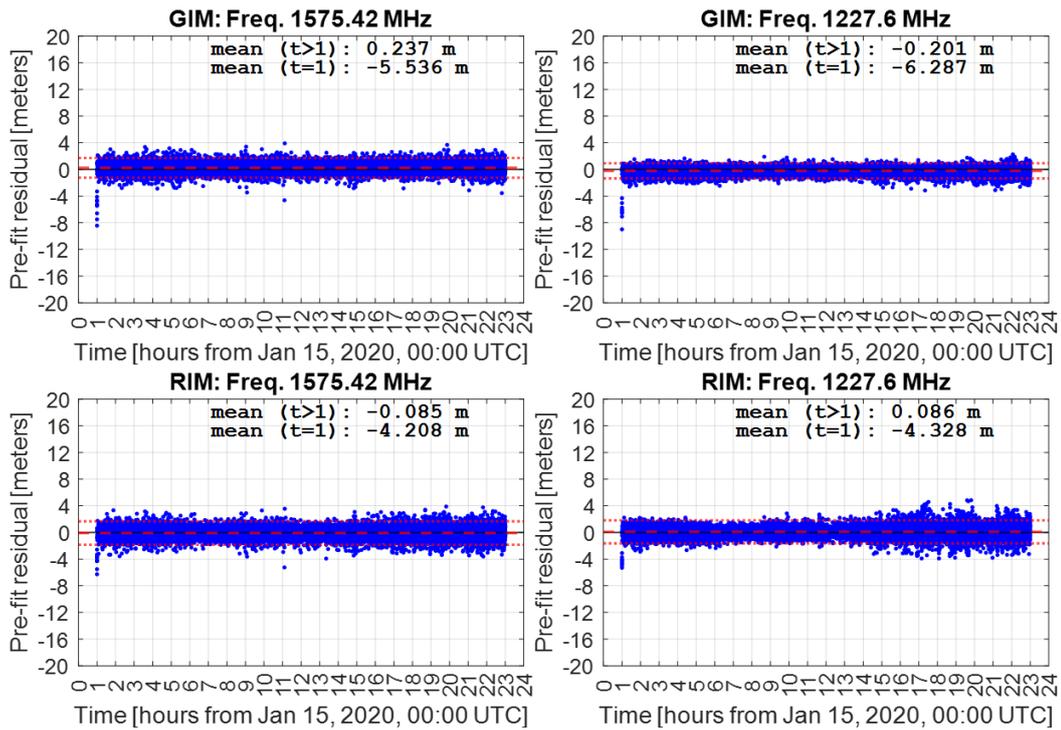
4628

4629 Appendix C: Pseudorange bias effects
 4630 using GIM- and RIM-fixed processing

4631 The following figures show the time-constant pseudorange bias effects for user
 4632 stations that constrained the GIM and RIM data products in the ionosphere-weighted
 4633 experiment.

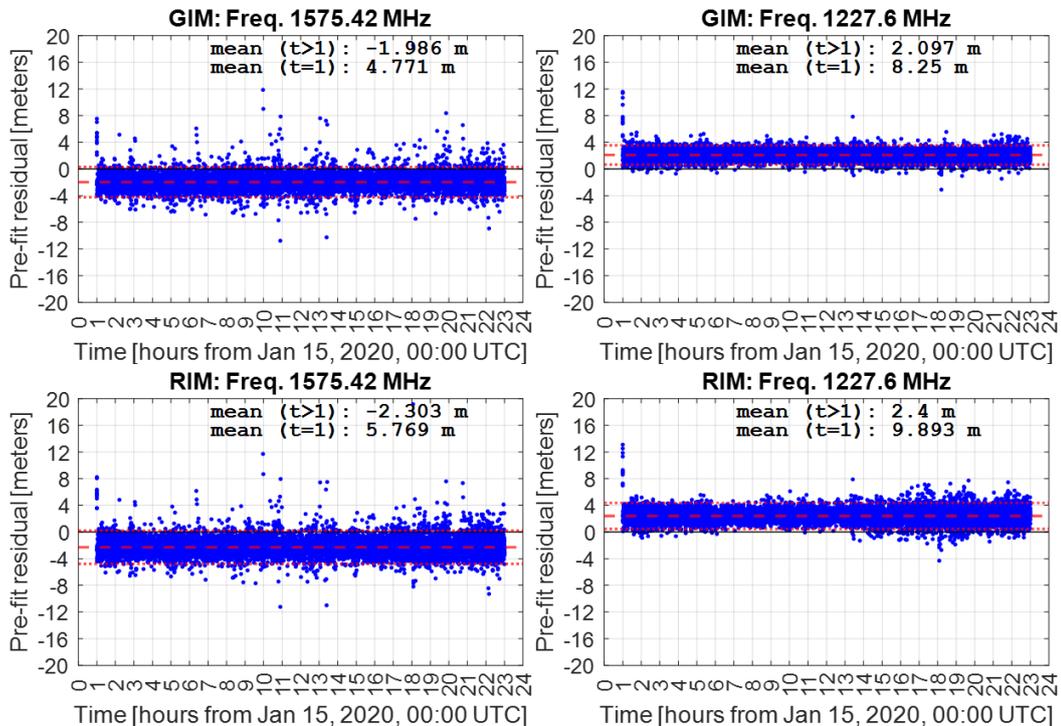


4634
 4635 **Figure C.1.** Station BAPA GIM (top row) and RIM (bottom row) constrained
 4636 pseudorange pre-fit residuals (blue markers), with mean (red dashed line) $\pm 3\sigma$ (red
 4637 dotted lines) for GPS L1 (left column) and L2 (right column) signals at the first ($t=1$)
 4638 and all other ($t>1$) epochs.



4639

4640 **Figure C.2.** Station PITN GIM (top row) and RIM (bottom row) constrained
 4641 pseudorange pre-fit residuals (blue markers), with mean (red dashed line) $\pm 3\sigma$ (red
 4642 dotted lines) for GPS L1 (left column) and L2 (right column) signals at the first (t=1)
 4643 and all other (t>1) epochs.

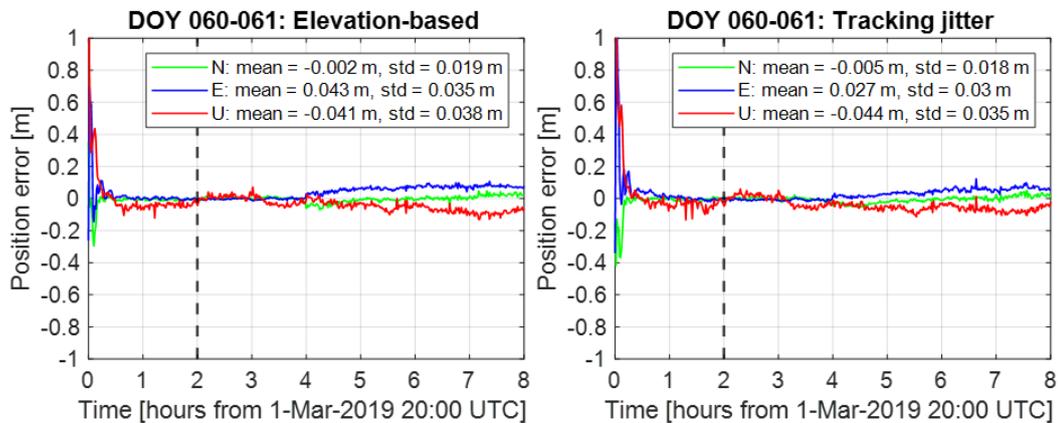


4644

4645 **Figure C.3.** Station PIFL GIM (top row) and RIM (bottom row) constrained
 4646 pseudorange pre-fit residuals (blue markers), with mean (red dashed line) $\pm 3\sigma$ (red
 4647 dotted lines) for GPS L1 (left column) and L2 (right column) signals at the first (t=1)
 4648 and all other (t>1) epochs.

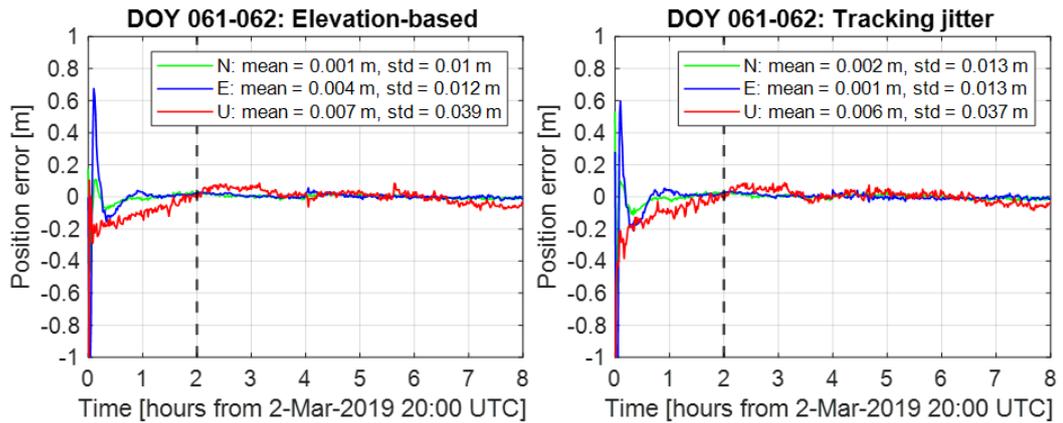
4649 Appendix D: Multi-GNSS ionospheric
4650 scintillation mitigation positioning error
4651 component time-series

4652 The following figures show local north (green lines), east (blue lines), and up (red
4653 lines) positioning error component time-series for tracking jitter mitigated (right
4654 columns) and elevation-based non-mitigated (left columns) stochastic models for
4655 low-latitude station PPTE during six intervals identified as having strong
4656 scintillation in March 2019. Note that positioning error mean and standard deviation
4657 shown in the legend of each figure are computed after two hours of processing (black
4658 dashed line) to exclude initial convergence errors.
4659



4660
4661 **Figure D.1.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
4662 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
4663 PPTE beginning on March 1, 2019, 20:00 UTC.

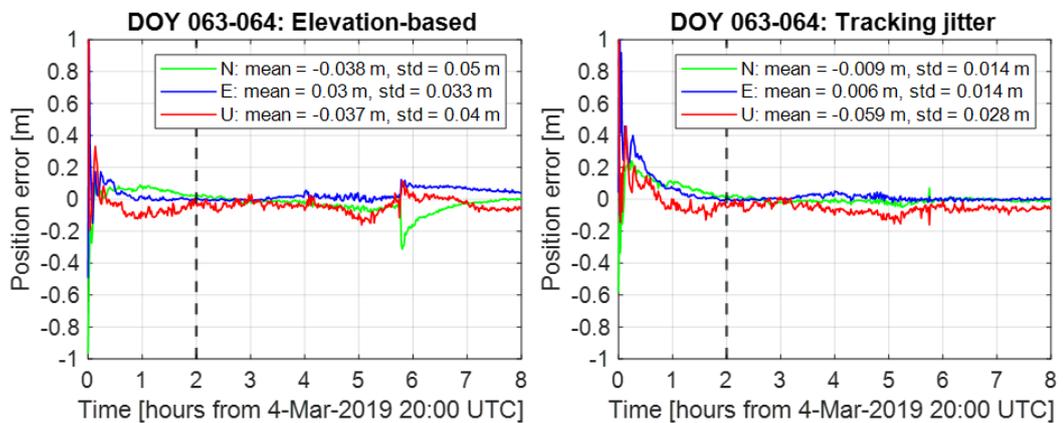
4664



4665

4666 **Figure D.2.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
 4667 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
 4668 PPTE beginning on March 2, 2019, 20:00 UTC.

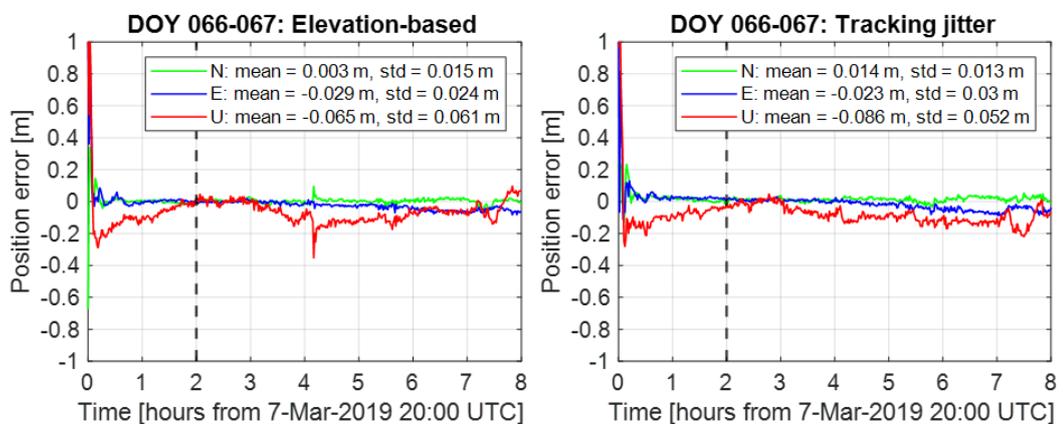
4669



4670

4671 **Figure D.3.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
 4672 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
 4673 PPTE beginning on March 4, 2019, 20:00 UTC.

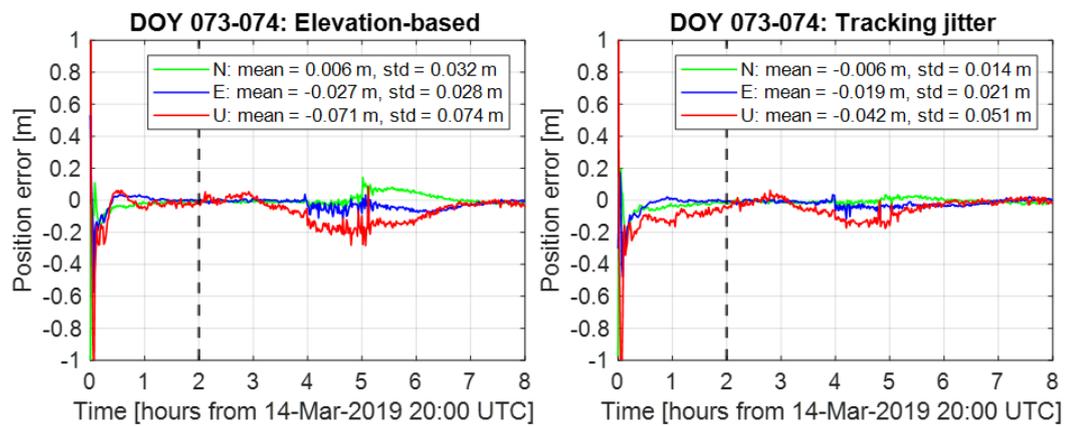
4674



4675

4676 **Figure D.4.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
 4677 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
 4678 PPTE beginning on March 7, 2019, 20:00 UTC.

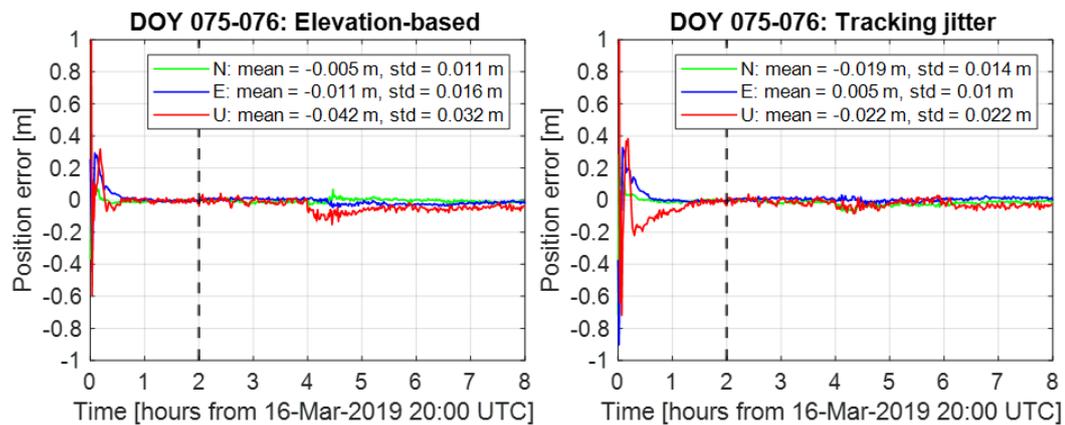
4679



4680

4681 **Figure D.5.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
4682 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
4683 PPTTE beginning on March 14, 2019, 20:00 UTC.

4684



4685

4686 **Figure D.6.** Elevation-based (left) and tracking jitter (right) stochastic models used
4687 for kinematic PPP processing of GPS+Galileo measurements observed at station
4688 PPTTE beginning on March 16, 2019, 20:00 UTC.

4689

4690 Appendix E: Integer ambiguity resolution
 4691 and the LAMBDA method

4692 This appendix provides details related to integer ambiguity resolution and the
 4693 LAMBDA method, adapted from Teunissen et al. (1999). First, double differenced
 4694 GNSS models are presented, in terms of geometry-preserving and geometry-free
 4695 combinations, as these models are typically used in relative positioning techniques
 4696 such as RTK. The corresponding variance-covariance matrix and mixed integer
 4697 model is then provided. Lastly, the key steps and techniques for integer ambiguity
 4698 resolution using decorrelation and estimation are given, as these steps are critical
 4699 components of the LAMBDA technique.

4700

4701 **Double-differenced GNSS models**

4702 Double-differenced short baseline GNSS models eliminate the receiver and satellite
 4703 dependent errors, along with atmospheric effects. In the case of a geometry-free
 4704 model, the ranges are estimated and satellite coordinates are not needed. The double-
 4705 differenced, geometry-free model for one epoch and m satellites is:

4706
$$\begin{pmatrix} \varphi_1 \\ \varphi_2 \\ p_1 \\ p_2 \end{pmatrix} = \left(\begin{bmatrix} \lambda_1 I_{m-1} & & \\ & \lambda_2 I_{m-1} & \\ & & \begin{bmatrix} I_{m-1} & -\mu_1 I_{m-1} \\ I_{m-1} & -\mu_2 I_{m-1} \\ I_{m-1} & \mu_1 I_{m-1} \\ I_{m-1} & \mu_2 I_{m-1} \end{bmatrix} \end{bmatrix} \right) \begin{pmatrix} [a_1] \\ [a_2] \\ [\rho] \\ [l_1] \end{pmatrix} + \begin{pmatrix} \varepsilon_1 \\ \varepsilon_2 \\ \epsilon_1 \\ \epsilon_2 \end{pmatrix}$$

4707 where the ionospheric parameter (l_1) is either included or neglected for respective
 4708 long- and short-baseline processing.

4709 In the geometry-based model, user coordinates are estimated and satellite
 4710 coordinates are required. The double-differenced, geometry-based model for one
 4711 epoch and m satellites is:

4712
$$\begin{pmatrix} \varphi_1 \\ \varphi_2 \\ p_1 \\ p_2 \end{pmatrix} = \left(\begin{bmatrix} \lambda_1 I_{m-1} & & \\ & \lambda_2 I_{m-1} & \\ & & \begin{bmatrix} G & -\mu_1 I_{m-1} \\ G & -\mu_2 I_{m-1} \\ G & \mu_1 I_{m-1} \\ G & \mu_2 I_{m-1} \end{bmatrix} \end{bmatrix} \right) \begin{pmatrix} [a_1] \\ [a_2] \\ [g] \\ [l_1] \end{pmatrix} + \begin{pmatrix} \varepsilon_1 \\ \varepsilon_2 \\ \epsilon_1 \\ \epsilon_2 \end{pmatrix}$$

4713 where the parameter G is a matrix contains the unit direction (line-of-sight) vectors,
 4714 between the receiver and satellite.

4715

4716 **Variance-covariance matrix**

4717 The variance-covariance (VCV) matrix of the double differenced GNSS model can
 4718 be easily found from the well-known propagation of error in a series of n
 4719 observations: $\sigma_A = \sigma_B \sqrt{n}$ (Ghilani 2017). This simplified version of errors in a sum
 4720 relies on the assumption that errors for each observed value are identical. Given the
 4721 following double differenced observation vector y , the resulting VCV matrix (Q_{yy}) is
 4722 expressed as:

4723
$$y = \begin{pmatrix} \varphi_1 \\ \varphi_2 \\ p_1 \\ p_2 \end{pmatrix}; Q_{yy} = \begin{pmatrix} 2\sigma_{\varphi_1}^2 C & & & \\ & 2\sigma_{\varphi_2}^2 C & & \\ & & 2\sigma_{p_1}^2 C & \\ & & & 2\sigma_{p_2}^2 C \end{pmatrix}$$

4724 where the matrix C , size $(m-1) \times (m-1)$, is due to double differencing. The following
 4725 expression expands the contents of the double differencing matrix:

4726
$$C_{(m-1) \times (m-1)} = \begin{pmatrix} 2 & 1 & \dots & 1 \\ 1 & 2 & \dots & 1 \\ \vdots & \vdots & \ddots & \vdots \\ 1 & 1 & \dots & 2 \end{pmatrix}$$

4727 **Mixed-integer GNSS model**

4728 Unmodeled and random errors in the GNSS model result in an estimated real-valued
 4729 number of full wavelengths, therefore, the integer number becomes ambiguous. If
 4730 the integer ambiguity can be determined and removed from the GNSS model, then
 4731 the extremely precise carrier phase measurements become equivalent to extremely
 4732 precise pseudorange measurements. Therefore, the following mixed-integer GNSS
 4733 observation model separates integer and real-valued parameters:

4734
$$y = Aa + Bb + e, \quad a \in Z^n, \quad Q_{yy}$$

4735 In this model, the integer-valued ambiguities (a) are separated from the real valued
 4736 baseline coordinates and other unknowns (b). This mix-integer model is typically a
 4737 critical step in integer ambiguity resolution process for both PPP-RTK and RTK
 4738 models.

4739

4740 **Integer ambiguity resolution**

4741 Ambiguities successfully resolved to integer values achieve the highest precision of
 4742 estimable parameters in the underlying GNSS model. Although integer ambiguity
 4743 resolution can become quite complex, the general process can be described with
 4744 three straightforward steps:

4745 1. **Float solution.** Estimate the position and carrier phase (float) ambiguities.

4746
$$\begin{pmatrix} \hat{a} \\ \hat{b} \end{pmatrix}; \begin{pmatrix} Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}} & Q_{\hat{a}\hat{b}} \\ Q_{\hat{b}\hat{a}} & Q_{\hat{b}\hat{b}} \end{pmatrix}$$

4747 2. **LAMBDA method.** Estimate integer ambiguities (\check{a}) using the stochastic
4748 properties of the float ambiguities (\hat{a}) and real-to-integer ($R^n \rightarrow Z^n$) mapping
4749 function, S .

4750
$$\check{a} = S(\hat{a}); S: R^n \rightarrow Z^n$$

4751 3. **Fixed solution.** Update position estimates using fixed ambiguities.

4752
$$\check{b} = \hat{b} - Q_{\hat{b}\hat{a}} Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}^{-1} (\hat{a} - \check{a})$$

4753

4754 Regarding step 2, three main methods are used to fix float ambiguities to integer
4755 values: integer rounding, bootstrapping, and least squares. Each method has a
4756 probabilistic success rate that can be used to decide if ambiguities should remain as
4757 float values or can be updated to fixed values.

4758

4759 **Integer rounding**

4760 The simplest method to fix float ambiguities to integer values is by rounding,
4761 denoted by $[\cdot]$, to the nearest integer: $\check{a} = [\hat{a}]$. Therefore, in integer- (z -) space, $\check{a} =$
4762 z if the following criteria is met:

4763
$$z - \frac{1}{2} \leq \hat{a} \leq z + \frac{1}{2}$$

4764 The probability of successfully fixed float ambiguities using the integer
4765 rounding estimator is:

4766
$$P(\check{a}_R = a) = \int_{S_a} f_{\hat{a}}(x) dx = \int_{S_a} \frac{1}{\sqrt{|Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}|} (2\pi)^{\frac{1}{2}n}} e^{\left(-\frac{1}{2}|x-a|_{Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}}^2\right)} dx$$

4767

4768 **Integer bootstrapping**

4769 Integer bootstrapping combines rounding with sequential conditional least squares
4770 and considers some of the correlation between float ambiguities. The integer
4771 bootstrapped solution is:

4772
$$\check{a}_i = \left[\hat{a}_i - \sum_{j=1}^{i-1} \sigma_{i,j|j} \sigma_{j|j}^{-2} (\hat{a}_{j|j} - \check{a}_j) \right]$$

4773
$$\check{a}_i = [\hat{a}_{i|i}]$$

4774 The following steps describe the general bootstrapping process:

4775 1. Round the most precise float ambiguity to the nearest integer value.

4776

$$\check{a}_1 = [\hat{a}_1]$$

4777

2. Correct the remaining real-valued estimates by their correlation with the previous (integer rounded) ambiguity.

4778

4779

$$\hat{a}_2 - \sigma_{\hat{a}_2, \hat{a}_1} \sigma_{\hat{a}_1}^{-2} (\hat{a}_1 - \check{a}_1)$$

4780

3. Round the next real-valued ambiguity to the nearest integer.

4781

$$\check{a}_2 = [\hat{a}_2 - \sigma_{\hat{a}_2, \hat{a}_1} \sigma_{\hat{a}_1}^{-2} (\hat{a}_1 - \check{a}_1)]$$

4782

4. Repeat steps 2 and 3 until all components have been adjusted.

4783

$$\check{a}_i = \left[\hat{a}_i - \sum_{j=1}^{i-1} \sigma_{i,j|j} \sigma_{j|j}^{-2} (\hat{a}_{j|j} - \check{a}_j) \right]$$

4784

When the float ambiguity VCV matrix is decomposed as $Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}} = LDL^T$, the bootstrapped estimator can be expressed as:

4785

4786

$$\check{a} = [\hat{a} + (L^{-1} - I_n)(\hat{a} - \check{a})]$$

4787

4788

The probability of successfully fixed float ambiguities using the integer bootstrapping estimator is:

4789

$$P(\check{a}_B = a) = \prod_{i=1}^n \left[2\Phi\left(\frac{1}{2\sigma_{\hat{a}_{i|i}}}\right) - 1 \right]$$

4790

4791

Note that the performance of bootstrapping is always better or equal to rounding: $P(\check{a}_B = a) \geq P(\check{a}_R = a)$.

4792

4793

Ambiguity decorrelation

4794

4795

4796

4797

The Z-transformation is necessary to improve the precision of the highly correlated float ambiguities. The simplest Z-transformations are referred to as wide-lane transformations which form carrier phase observables with long wavelengths and a modified (inflated) variance matrix.

4798

4799

4800

4801

4802

The ambiguity variance matrix ($Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}$) completely controls the ambiguity success rate. Therefore, the optimal Z-transformation is the one that decorrelates the ambiguities as much as possible. The nearly diagonal transformed ambiguity matrix ($Q_{\hat{z}\hat{z}} = ZQ_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}Z^T$) increases the success rates of the integer estimators since no further optimization can be accomplished through re-parameterization.

4803

4804

4805

To visualize the decorrelating Z-transformation, imagine a two-dimensional ambiguity vector and its corresponding highly correlated variance matrix which defines an extremely elongated error ellipse. In essence, a series of area-preserving

4806 Z-transformations sequentially push the “width” and “height” of the error ellipse
 4807 until it is as circular as possible.

4808 The entries in the Z-transformation matrix must be integers. The determinant
 4809 of Z must equal ± 1 . The form of a two-dimensional Z-transformation is given as
 4810 follows:

$$4811 \quad Z_i = \begin{bmatrix} \alpha_i & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}, \quad Q^i = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_1^2(i) & \sigma_{12}(i) \\ \sigma_{21}(i) & \sigma_2^2(i) \end{bmatrix}, \quad \alpha_i = -[\sigma_{21}(i)\sigma_1^{-2}(i)]$$

4812 The goal is to find the Z-transformation matrix (Z) which is a series of
 4813 products of individual Z-transformations. The process to find Z is described below:

4814 1. Construct Q^1 :

$$4815 \quad Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}} = Q^1 = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_1^2(1) & \sigma_{12}(1) \\ \sigma_{21}(1) & \sigma_2^2(1) \end{bmatrix}$$

4816 2. Compute α_1 :

$$4817 \quad \alpha_1 = -[\sigma_{21}(1)\sigma_1^{-2}(1)]$$

4818 3. Compute Z_1 :

$$4819 \quad Z_1 = \begin{bmatrix} \alpha_1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$4820 \quad = \begin{bmatrix} -[\sigma_{21}(1)\sigma_1^{-2}(1)] & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

4821 4. Construct Q^2 :

$$4822 \quad Q^2 = Z_1 Q^1 Z_1^T$$

$$4823 \quad = \begin{bmatrix} -[\sigma_{21}(1)\sigma_1^{-2}(1)] & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_1^2(1) & \sigma_{12}(1) \\ \sigma_{21}(1) & \sigma_2^2(1) \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} -[\sigma_{21}(1)\sigma_1^{-2}(1)] & 1 \\ 0 & 0 \end{bmatrix}^T$$

$$4824 \quad = \begin{bmatrix} \sigma_1^2(2) & \sigma_{12}(2) \\ \sigma_{21}(2) & \sigma_2^2(2) \end{bmatrix}$$

4825 5. Compute α_2

$$4826 \quad \alpha_2 = -[\sigma_{21}(2)\sigma_1^{-2}(2)]$$

4827 6. Compute Z_2

$$4828 \quad Z_2 = \begin{bmatrix} \alpha_2 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

$$4829 \quad = \begin{bmatrix} -[\sigma_{21}(2)\sigma_1^{-2}(2)] & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix}$$

4830 7. Compute Z-transformation matrix

$$4831 \quad Z = Z_i Z_{i-1} \dots Z_1$$

$$4832 \quad = Z_2 Z_1$$

$$\begin{aligned}
4833 \quad &= \begin{bmatrix} \alpha_2 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} \alpha_1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \\
4834 \quad &= \begin{bmatrix} \alpha_2 \alpha_1 & \alpha_2 \\ \alpha_1 & 1 \end{bmatrix}
\end{aligned}$$

4835 Care must be taken to ensure the Z-transformation does not destroy the
4836 integer nature of the ambiguities, i.e. $|Z| = \pm 1$. For example, ambiguities
4837 parameterized as wide-lane and narrow-lane are not admissible ($|Z| = -2$) while wide-
4838 lane and an uncombined ambiguity is admissible ($|Z| = -1$).

$$4839 \quad WL + UC = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix} \rightarrow Z = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 0 \end{bmatrix} \rightarrow |Z| = -1$$

$$4840 \quad WL + NL = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \begin{bmatrix} a_1 \\ a_2 \end{bmatrix} \rightarrow Z = \begin{bmatrix} -1 & 1 \\ 1 & 1 \end{bmatrix} \rightarrow |Z| = -2$$

4841 The decorrelating Z-transformation eliminates discontinuity in the ambiguity
4842 spectrum and helps prevent search halting. Higher dimension ambiguity spaces can
4843 be decorrelated by repeating the application of two-dimensional transformations.
4844

4845 **Integer least squares (ILS)**

4846 Least squares applied to the mixed-integer GNSS model with integer ambiguity
4847 constraints can be solved by orthogonal decomposition, then simplification. The ILS
4848 estimator has the following properties:

- 4849 • Better performance than both rounding and bootstrapping.

$$4850 \quad P(\check{\alpha}_{ILS} = a) \geq P(\check{\alpha}_B = a) \geq P(\check{\alpha}_R = a)$$

- 4851 • Requires an integer search step.

$$4852 \quad \check{\alpha}_{LS} = \arg \min ||\hat{a} - z||_{Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}}^2$$

- 4853 • Z-invariant: $\check{z}_{ILS} = Z\check{\alpha}_{ILS}$.

$$4854 \quad P(\check{z}_{ILS} = z) = P(\check{\alpha}_{ILS} = a)$$

$$4855 \quad \check{b}_{ILS} = \hat{b} - Q_{\hat{b}\hat{a}} Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}^{-1} (\hat{a} - \check{\alpha}_{ILS})$$

$$4856 \quad \check{b}_{ILS} = \hat{b} - Q_{\hat{b}\hat{z}} Q_{\hat{z}\hat{z}}^{-1} (\hat{z} - \check{z}_{ILS})$$

4857 The integer least squares solution is comprised of two main parts: (1) integer
4858 ambiguity search and (2) the ambiguity decorrelation. The ambiguity search space is
4859 ellipsoidal and bounded by a positive constant χ^2 value. When the (decorrelated)
4860 bootstrapped estimator is used to compute χ^2 , the search space becomes very small
4861 and guarantees at least one ILS solution is contained within the search space.

4862 Ambiguity decorrelation (Z-transformation) reduces the elongation of the search
 4863 space and increase the search efficiency.

4864 The ILS success rate is not easy to compute since it requires the evaluation of
 4865 a multivariate integral. The approximate ILS success rate is calculated by:

4866
$$P(\check{z}_B = z) \leq P(\check{a}_{ILS} = a) \leq P\left(\chi_{n,0}^2 \leq \frac{c_n}{ADOP^2}\right)$$

4867
$$ADOP = |Q_{\hat{a}\hat{a}}|^{\frac{1}{2n}}, \quad c_n = \frac{\left(\frac{n}{2}\Gamma\left(\frac{n}{2}\right)\right)^{\frac{2}{n}}}{\pi}, \Gamma(x) = \text{gamma function}$$

4868

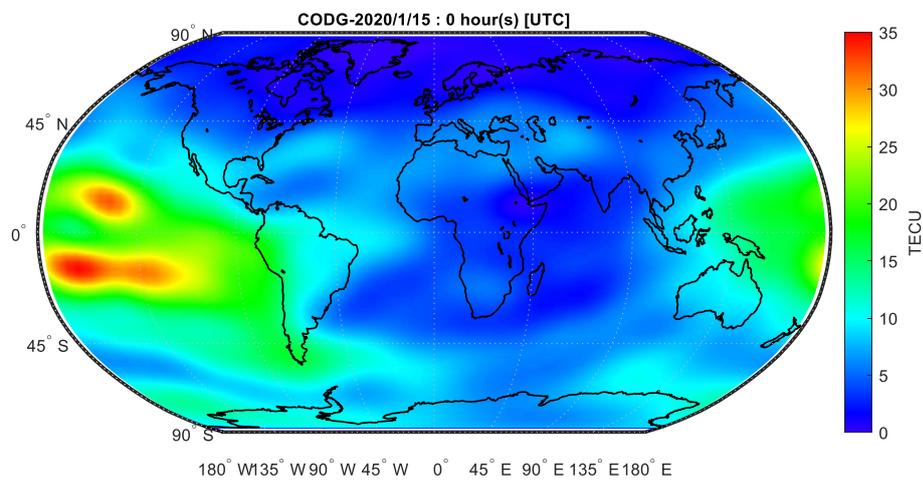
4869

4870 Appendix F: Global ionospheric map
4871 product visualization

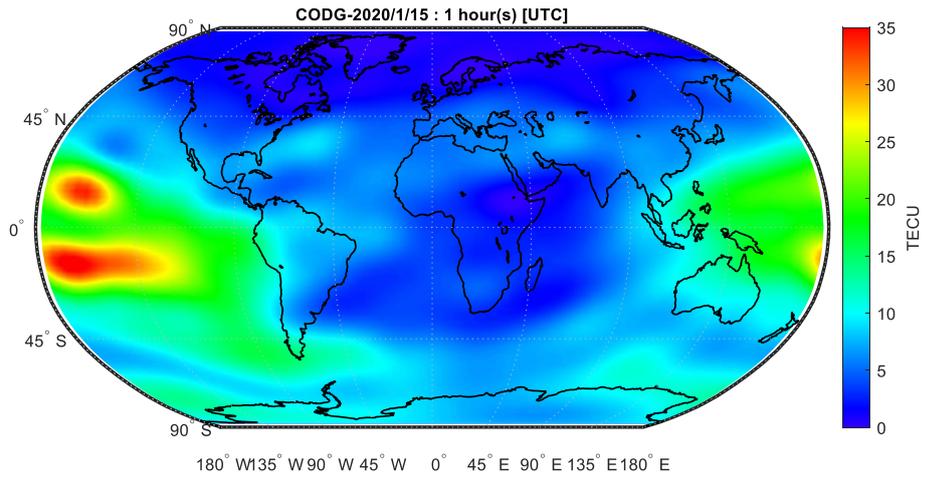
4872 This appendix provides global ionospheric map (GIM) product data from the Center
4873 for Orbit Determination in Europe (CODE), operated by the Astronomical Institute
4874 of the University of Bern (AIUB), for each hour on January 15, 2020. In the
4875 following figures, the map color scale corresponds to total electron content units
4876 (TECU), where $1 \text{ TECU} = 10^{16}$ electrons per square meter, which corresponds to
4877 approximately 16-cm of range delay for the GPS L1 frequency.

4878 Note that equatorial ionization anomaly effects are typically visible at low
4879 latitude regions, within ± 20 -degrees from the geomagnetic equator. In the most
4880 extreme cases, the resulting plasma fountains appear as two distinct orange and red
4881 areas on either side of the geomagnetic equator.

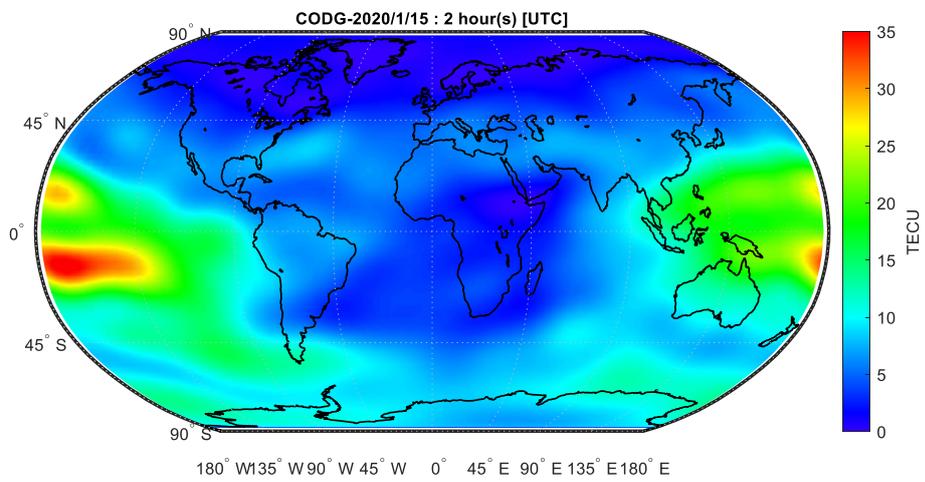
4882 The figures described above are provided in time-ascending order below,
4883 where each figure corresponds to the first epoch in each UTC hour of the day:



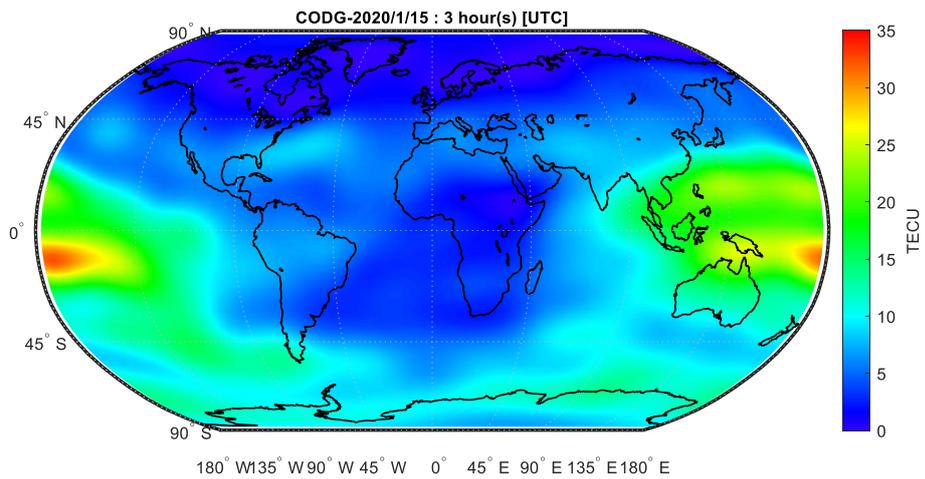
4884



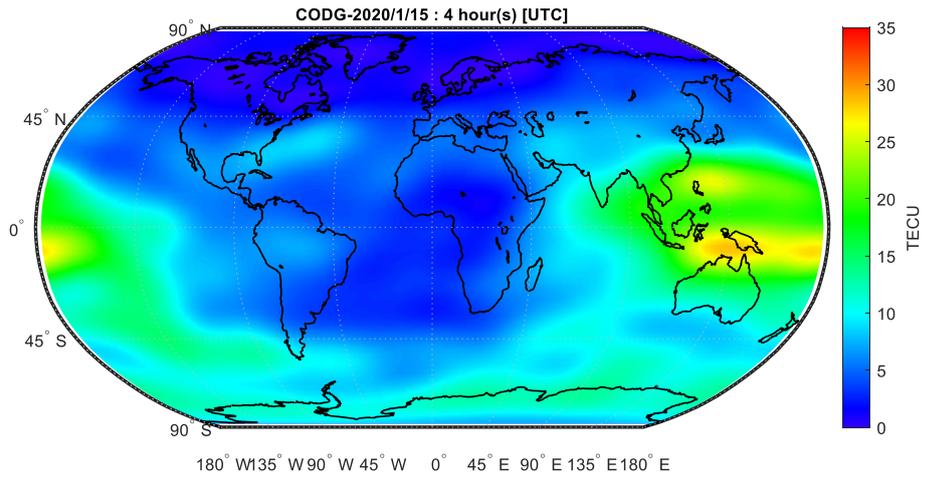
4885



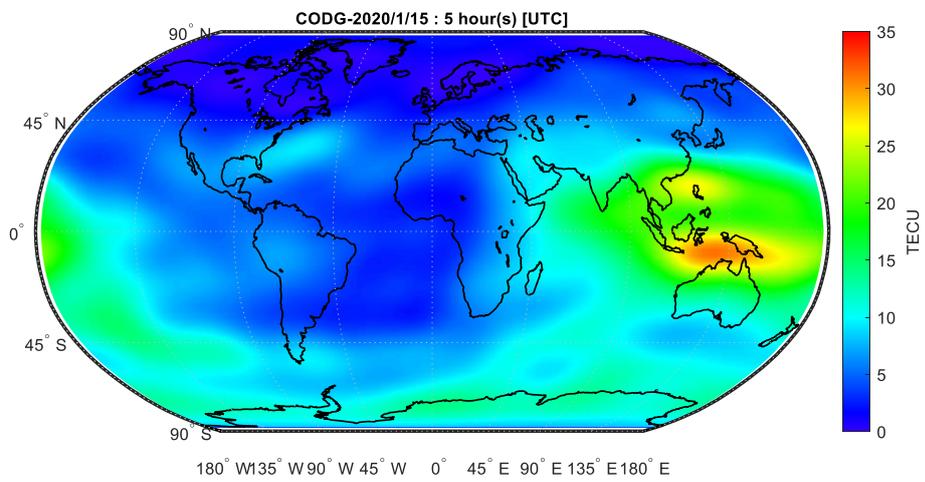
4886



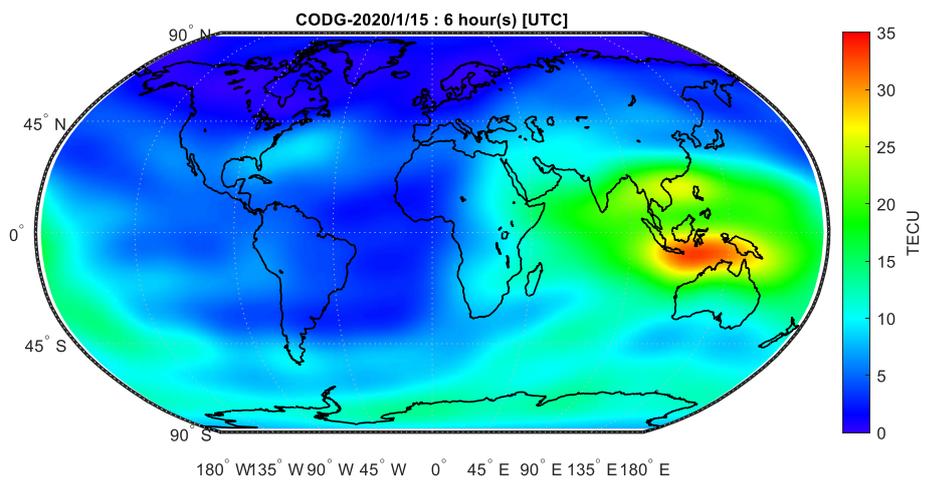
4887



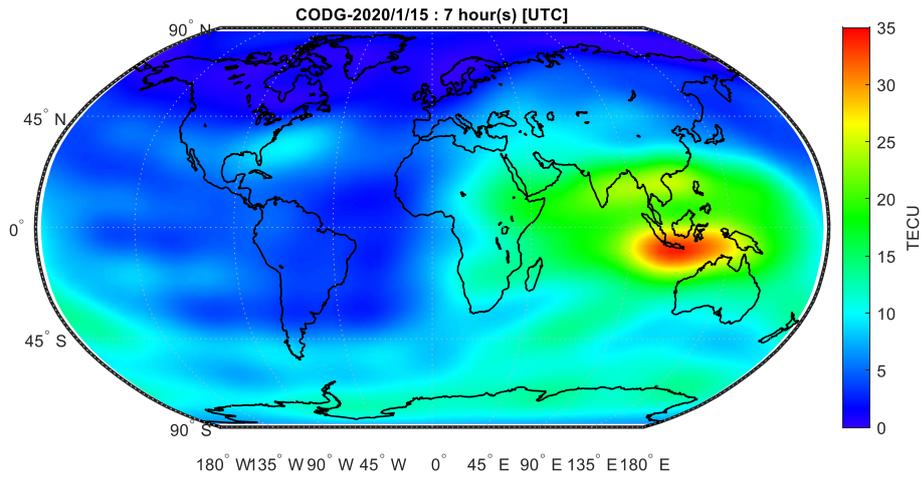
4888



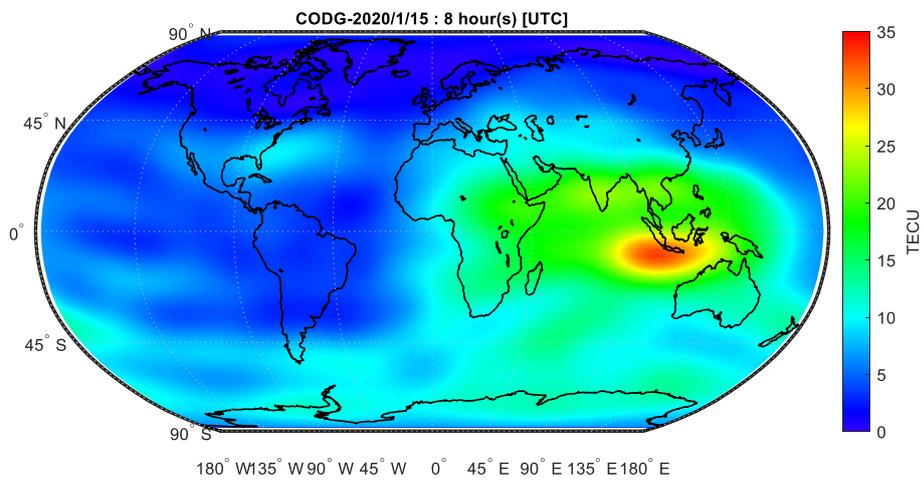
4889



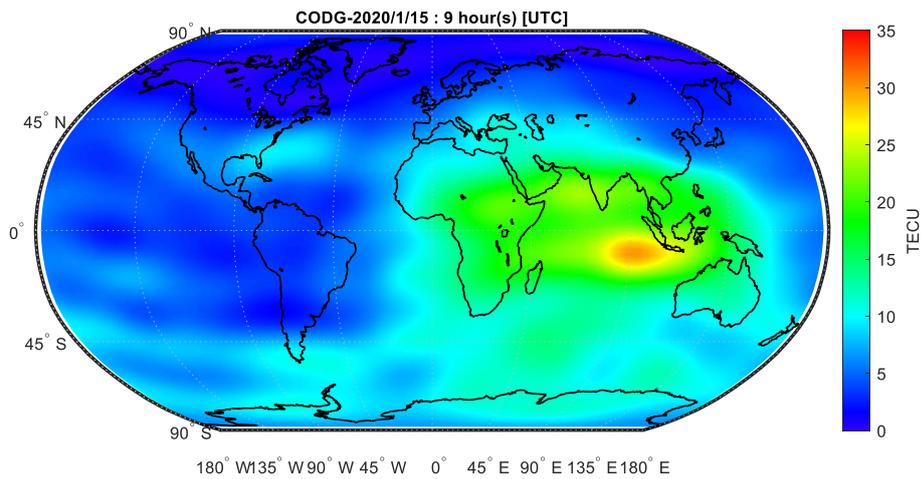
4890



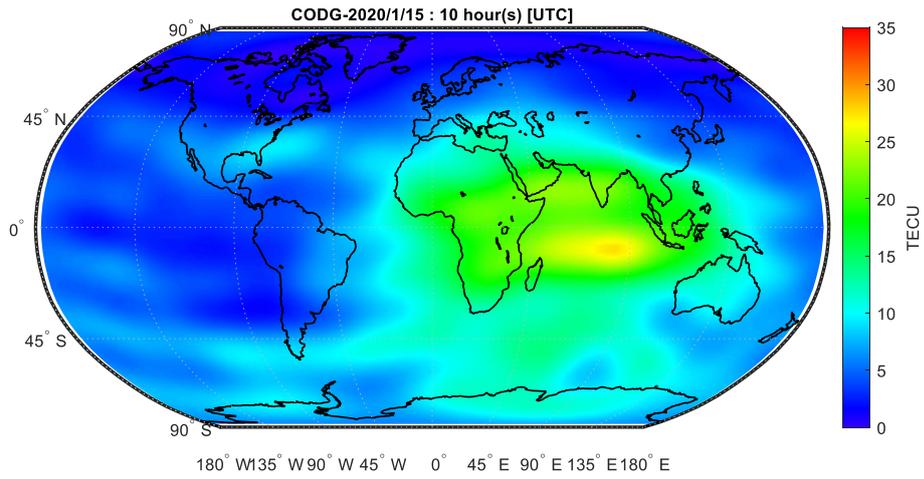
4891



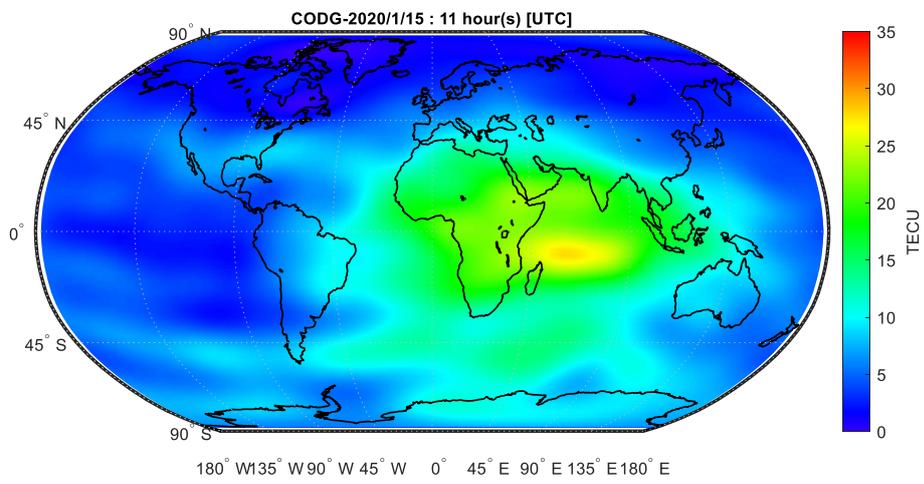
4892



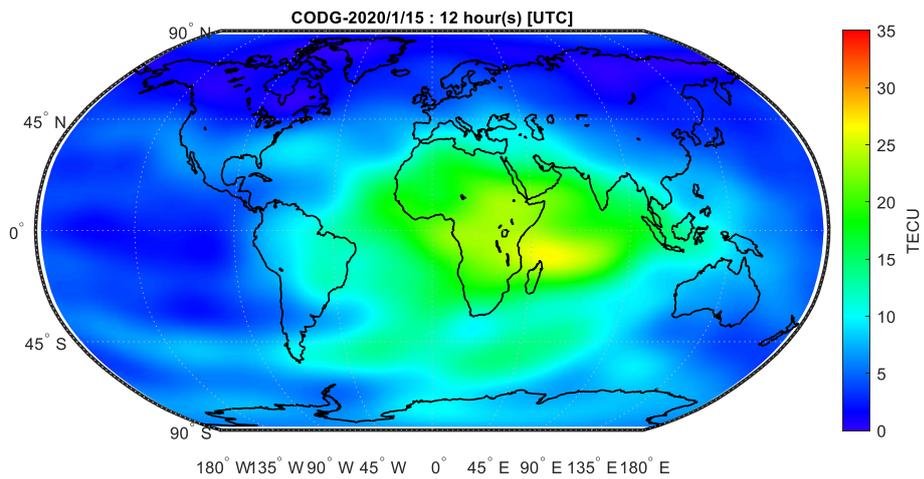
4893



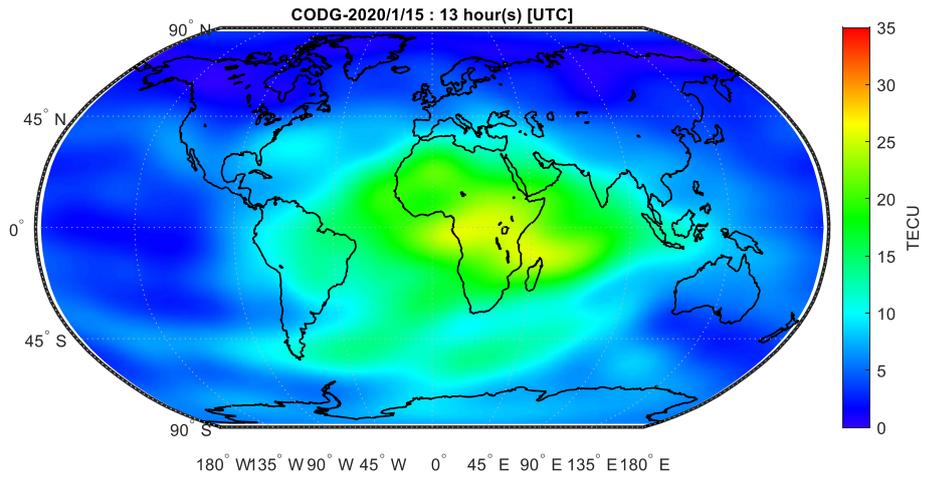
4894



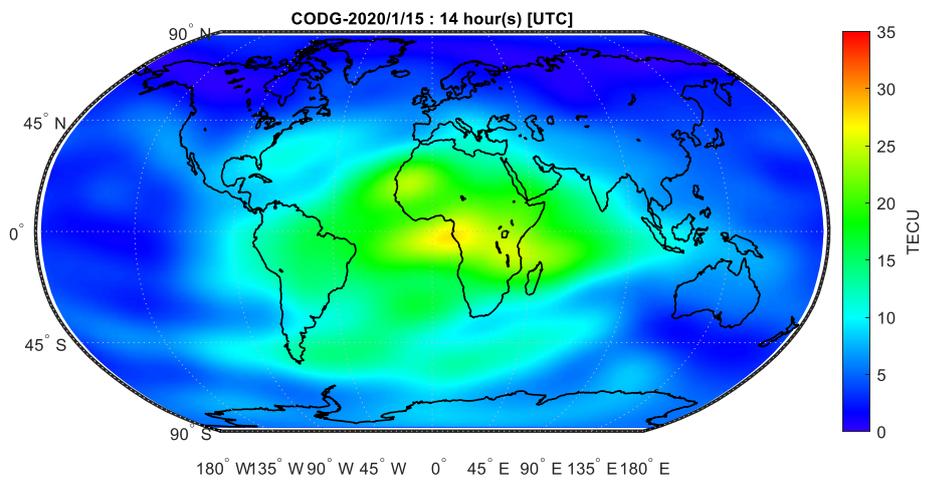
4895



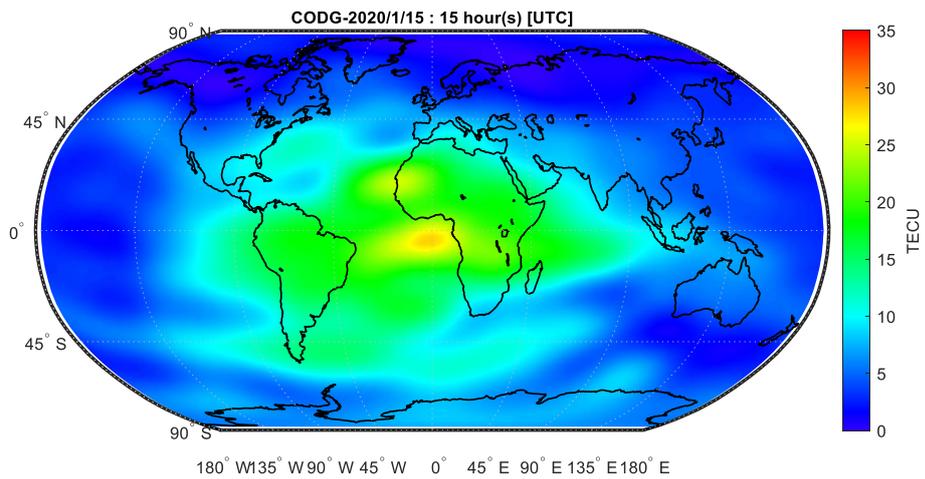
4896



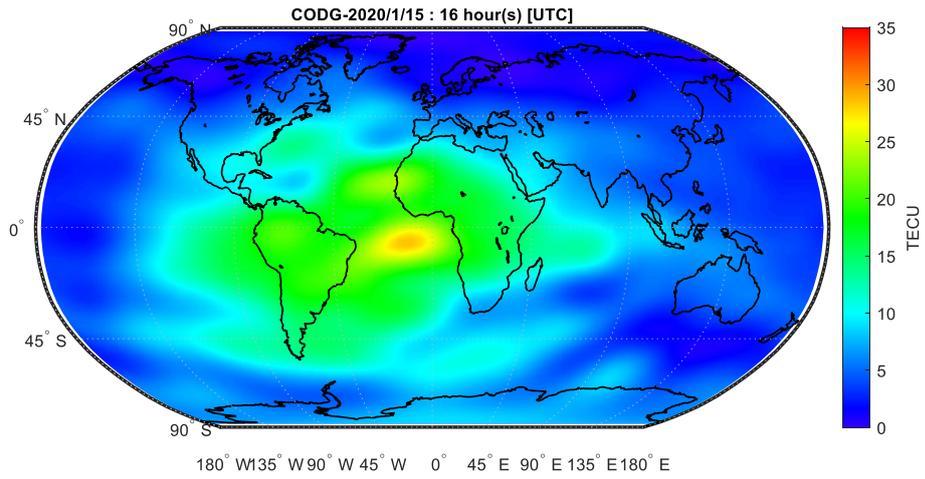
4897



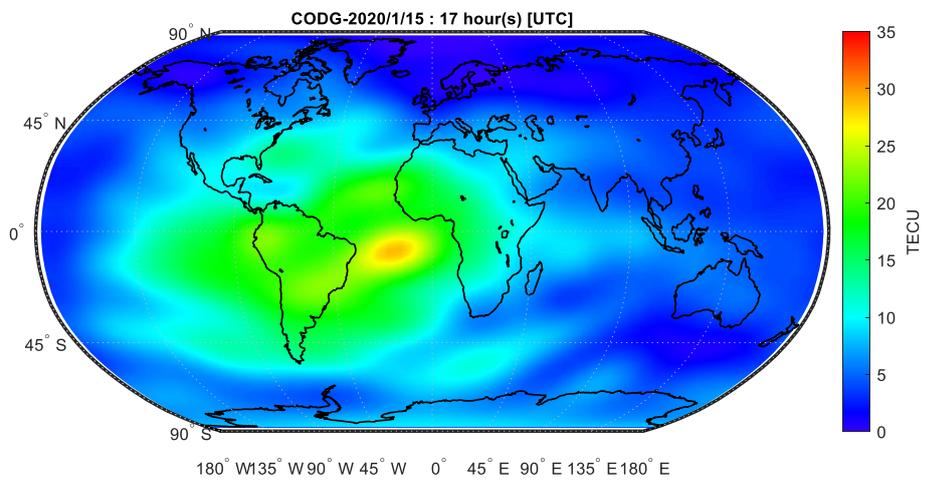
4898



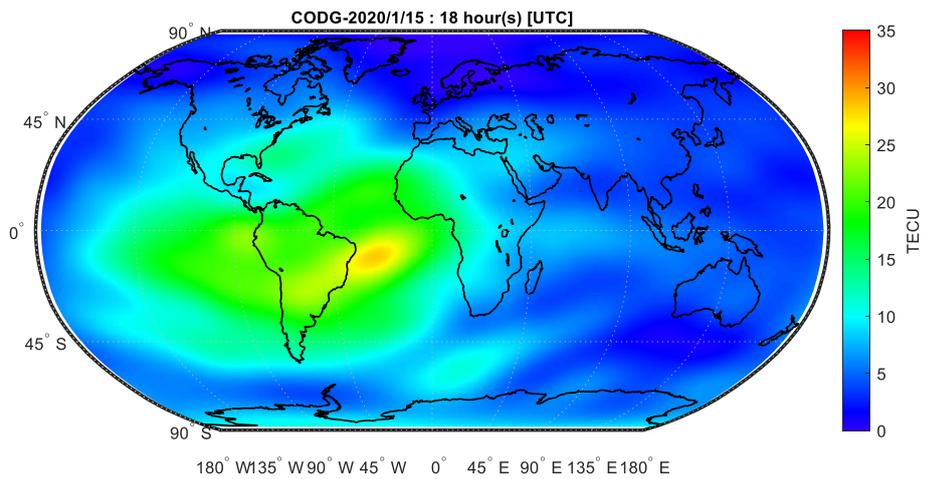
4899



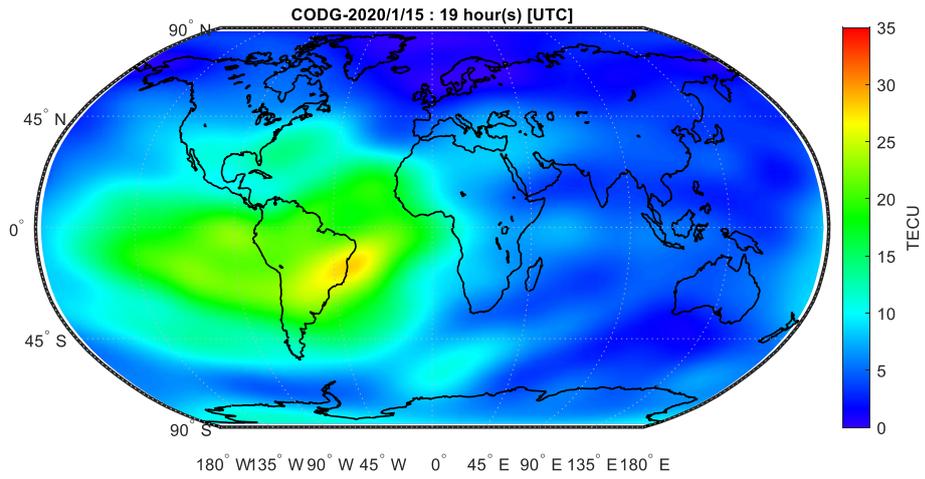
4900



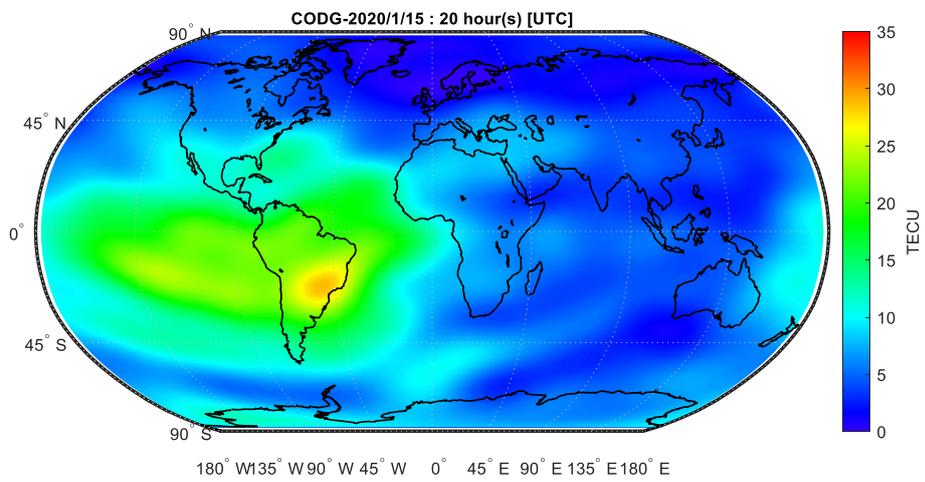
4901



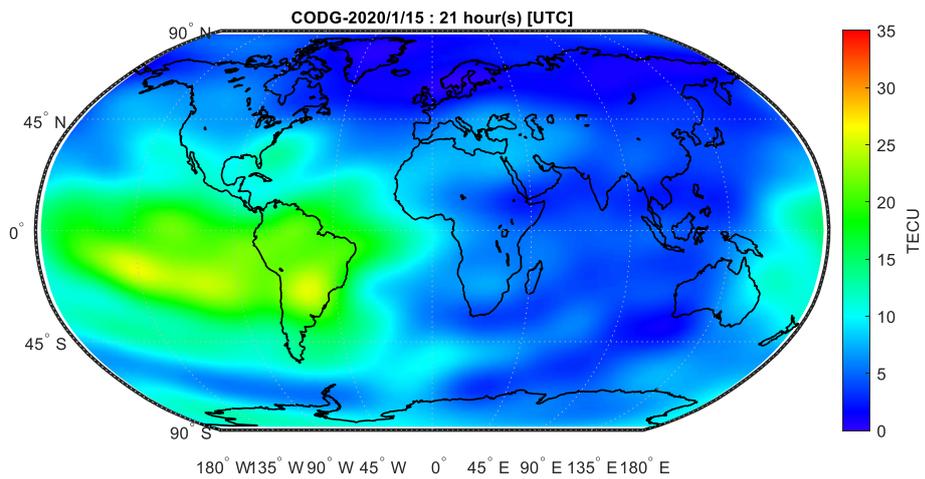
4902



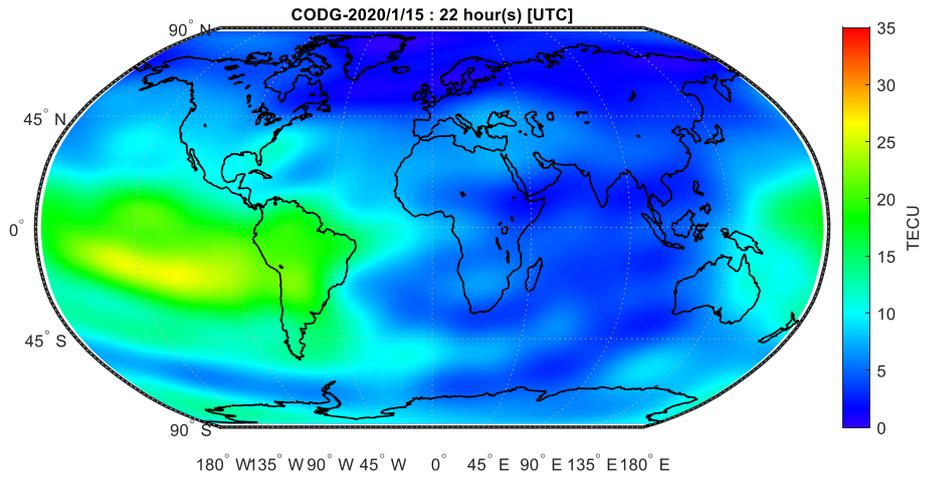
4903



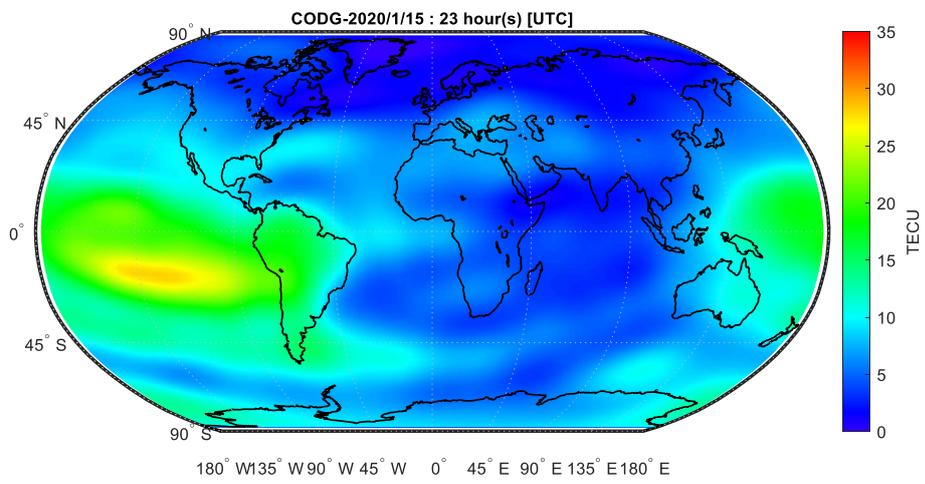
4904



4905



4906



4907